



00050729

Digitized with financial assistance from
Shri Brihad Bhartiya Samaj
on 20 February, 2020

○ THE
VIBHĀṄGA



00050729

Pali Text Society

The
Vibhanga - 295

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA

50729 *ms*

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

JX - h - 48

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904

ORI.

294.30082

Abh / Abh.

50729

TO
MY HUSBAND

'KALYĀNAMITTE BHĀJAMĀNO API BĀLO PAṆḌITO ASSA.'

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THERĪ.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE - - - - -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIBHAᅇGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	1
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Rūpakkhandha - - - - -	12
Vedanākkhandha - - - - -	15
Saᅇññākkhandha - - - - -	28
Saᅇkhārakkhandha - - - - -	40
Viññāᅇakkhandha - - - - -	58
Paᅇhāpucchaka - - - - -	61
II. ĀYATANA VIBHAᅇGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	70
Paᅇhāpucchaka - - - - -	73
III. DHĀTUVIBHAᅇGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	82
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	87
Paᅇhāpucchaka - - - - -	90
IV. SACCAVIBHAᅇGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	99
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	106
Paᅇhāpucchaka - - - - -	112
V. INDRIYAVIBHAᅇGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - - - -	122
Paᅇhāpucchaka - - - - -	124
VI. PĀCCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAᅇGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - - - -	135
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Mātikā - - - - -	138
Paccayacatukka - - - - -	144
Hetukacatukka - - - - -	148
Sampayuttacatukka - - - - -	158

VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṄGA— <i>continued</i>		
Aññamaññacatukka	-	- 158
Akusalacitta	-	- 164
Kusalamūla	-	- 169
Kusalavipākaṣṅkhāramūlaka	-	- 173
Akusalavipākaṣṅkhāramūlaka	-	- 180
Kiriyāṣṅkhāramūlaka	-	- 182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	-	- 184
Akusalavipākamūlaka	-	- 190
VII. SATIPATṬHĀNAVIBHAṄGA		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 193
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 202
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 205
VIII. SAMMAPPAḌHĀNAVIBHAṄGA		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 208
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 210
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGA		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 216
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 220
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 224
X. BOJJHAṄGAVIBHAṄGA		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 227
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 229
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṄGA ¹		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 235
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 236
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṄGA		
Mātikā	-	- 244
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 245
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 263
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 269
XIII. APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṄGA		
Suttantabhājanīya	-	- 272
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 276
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 282
XIV. SIKKHĀPAḌAVIBHAṄGA		
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	- 285
Pañhāpucchaka	-	- 291

¹ Aṭṭhasālinī, p. 7 reads Maggaṅgavibhaṅga.

Table of Contents

ix

	PAGE
XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	- 293
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	- 294
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	- 303
XVI. ÑĀṆAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Mātikā - - - -	- 306
Ekaka - - - -	- 319
Duka - - - -	- 322
Tika - - - -	- 324
Catukka - - - -	- 328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu	- 334
XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṬṬGA	
Mātikā - - - -	- 345
Ekaka - - - -	- 350
Duka - - - -	- 357
Tika - - - -	- 361
Catukka - - - -	- 373
Pañcaka - - - -	- 377
Chakka - - - -	- 380
Sattaka - - - -	- 382
Aṭṭhaka - - - -	- 385
Navaka - - - -	- 389
Dasaka - - - -	- 391
Aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni - - -	- 392
XVIII. DHAṬṬMAHADAYAVIBHAṬṬGA	
APPENDIX - - - -	- 437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS - - -	- 439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA - - -	- 461

PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, &c., where Burma and Siam write *by-*; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggahīta* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in mahā (Sinh. often maha), phoṭṭhabba (Sinh. often potṭhabba), in many uses of the cerebral ‘ṇ,’ often rejected by the Sinh., especially in paṇīta, taṇhā, tīṇi, and of the cerebral ‘ḷ,’ as in saḷāyatana, and in the preference of ‘u’ to ‘ū’ in the plural, *e.g.*, in hetu. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed ‘ṇ’ for niggaḥīta. Its lakkaṇa is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous ‘ni’ and ‘ñ’ is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the Mātikā’s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (peyyāla’s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of rūpaṇ sukhumāṇ and rūpaṇ santike, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the āyataniāni, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the maggaṅgāni, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the dkaṃmā forming the content of a citta, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (phasso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo), although, by reason of the . . . pe . . ., we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhāṅga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhāṅga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on Asubha, Appanīhita, Animitta, The Four Magga's, and the Twenty Mahānaya's. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four Paṭisambhīdā ending the Abhidhammabhāṇiya, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhāṅgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of Atthakathā ending the Nikkhepakāṇḍa of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhāṅgas.

The extent to which the Vibhāṅga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhāṅga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of rūpa in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant Ekavidhena's of the several skandhas, where the saṅkhārakkhandha alone is said to be citta-

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nāṇavatthu-vibhaṅga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaṅga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, °kā) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṅyutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaṅga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṅyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṅvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarīka, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakarāṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkhandha.

² Netti-pakarāṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx *fol.* It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhāna-vibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of lokiya,¹ as well as of lokuttara Jhāna—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... niyyānikaṃ apacaya gāmiṃ').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of bodhipakkhiyā dhammā as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?—as meaning not 'Which are the . . .' but 'Which are bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?'

We do indeed find the 37 dhammā aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief Dharmasarīrasūtra, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ Ettāvatā sabbe pi sattatiṅsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, *both saddhamma* and *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt. v, 483*).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the *Dh. S. brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tiṭiṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Stoff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (*Dh. S.*, §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*); secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five skandhas or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandhā*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbaya rūpaṇ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four skandhas. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasarīrasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or ‘contact’—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to *Jhāna*, the *Vibhaṅga* again appears as extending the methods of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: ‘dass alle [dem zu erläutern/en Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.’ I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for ‘untergeordneten,’ etc. *Adhivacānāni* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective ‘Umfang’ by that of the term defined.

varying dhammā. The Vibhaṅga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaṅgā, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhaṅga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (tasmīṃ samaye . . . hoti) is interpreted, not in terms of dhammā as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves dhammā, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhaṅga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga makes use of Suññata, but not of Appaṇihita or Animitta (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhaṅga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as kammaṭṭhāna, appanā, parikamma, upacāra; and only one kasīṇa—that of paṭhavī—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhī Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

‘the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.’ He also refers to further explanations in the Paṭisambhidā.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the Vibhaṅga, starting as do the Dāthukathā, Puggalapaññatti, and Yamaka, with *khandhā, dhātuyo, āyatanāni,*² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*;³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. i., 196: ‘So me dhammaṃ adeseṣi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.’

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyāyamaka* after the *saṅkhāra- and anusaṅga-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchaka or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the intension of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

'Nālandā,' LONDON, S.E.,
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

- K = *Siamese printed edition.*
S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*
B = *Burmese printed edition.*

VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāyakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ
vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇi-
taṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisayūhitvā
abhisaykhipitvā:³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ viparīnataṃ
atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atītaṃ
atītaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ
ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ
atītaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ
anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppan-
naṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅ-
gahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahā-
bhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinib-
battaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ sam-
uṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S^d adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 46.

⁴ So B. and K. S^d: atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ always.

⁵ S^d: saṅgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S^d.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² pātipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ oḷārikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ oḷārikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ uññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acitikataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hinamataṃ⁸ hīnasammataṃ, anitṭhaṃ akantaṃ amanāpaṃ—rūpā saddā . . . gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paṇītaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ citikataṃ paṇītaṃ paṇītamataṃ⁹ paṇītasammataṃ, itṭhaṃ kantaṃ manāpaṃ : rūpā saddā . . . gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paṇītaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya¹⁰ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ paṇītaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi¹² atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe¹³ dūre asantike : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S^d: niyataṃ.

³ So B. always. K. and S^d: upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d: uhilitaṃ here only. B: hilitaṃ.

⁷ B: acittikataṃ.

⁸ S^d omits.

⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678.

¹² S^d: aññaṃ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakkaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkaṭṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā paṇa rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hinā vā paṇita vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisay-khipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atītā?

Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaygatā abbhataṃ upajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atītā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajātā abhūtā asaṅjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā³ asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā³ nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhataṃ?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākataṃ vedanā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avyākataṃ vedanā sukhumā.

¹ S^d: vup^o.

² Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

³ S^d omits saṅjātā.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?²

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākataṃ vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākataṃ vedanā paṇitā. Dukkhā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hīnā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākatahi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākatahi vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākataṃ vedanā⁴ kusa'akusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākataya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākataṃ vedanā avyākataya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits.

² B: hīnā paṇitā?

³ S^d: akusalāvyākatahi.

⁴ S^d: avyākataya vedanāya.

⁵ S^d dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S^d: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannessa vedanā asamāpannessa vedanāya santike, samāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana vedanaṃ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saññakkhandho?

Yā kāci saññā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaya' abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati saññakkhandho.

Tattha katamā saññā atitā?

Yā saññā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthaygatā abbhataṃgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitāyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā sotāsamphassajā saññā ghānasamphassajā saññā jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāya-samphassajā saññā manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā atitā.

Tattha katamā saññā anāgatā?

Yā saññā ajātā abhūtā asaṃjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgatāyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe¹ . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saññā paccuppannā?

Yā saññā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannāyena saṃgahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saññā ajjhata?

Yā saññā tesā tesā sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyākā² pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā ajjhata.

Tattha katamā saññā bahiddhā?

Yā saññā tesā tesā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyākā pāṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā—ayaṃ vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

¹ S^d and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S^d.

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaṃ vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaṃ vuccati saññā santike.

Taṃ taṃ va pana saññaṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisankhāpītva: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atitā?

Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthāyatā abbhataṃ upajjivā vigatā atitā atitāyena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā sotāsamphassajā cetanā ghānasamphassajā cetanā jivhāsamphassajā cetanā kāya-samphassajā cetanā manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannā asamuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgatāyena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

¹ S^d: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā ajjhattā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā ajjhattā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākātā saṅkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, avyākātā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā oḷārikā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā oḷārikā, anāsavā saṅkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā oḷārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, kusalāvyākātā saṅkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, avyākātā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā hīnā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā hīnā, anāsavā saṅkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākātehi saṅkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākātā saṅkhārā akusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṅkhārā akusalāvyākātehi saṅkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākātā saṅkhārā kusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hīnā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākataṃ saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre ; anāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike ?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākataṃ saṅkhārā avyākataṇaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike ; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike ; samāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike ; anāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho ?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamuyuhitvā abhisamuyuhitvā : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ ?

¹ S. III, 47 ; II, 253.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthaṅgataṃ abbhatthaṅgataṃ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇam atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ—idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyaṅkatā viññāṇā sukhumā; kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇā olārikā; avyaṅkataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhaṃhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ?²

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ, kusalāvyaṅkatā viññāṇā

¹ So B. and K. S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hīnaṃ paṇītaṃ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitāya.¹ Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitāya. Asamāpannessa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannessa viññāṇaṃ pañitāya. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitāya.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitāya dātṭhabbāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākata viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākata viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyākata viññāṇā dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannessa viññāṇaṃ samāpannessa viññāṇā⁷ dūre, samāpannessa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannessa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsava viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsava viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S^d: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitāya. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitāya.

³ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S^d: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S^d: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S^d has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākataṃ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṀ.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando: sabbāṃ rūpaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ sappaccayaṃ saṅkhātaṃ rūpaṃ³ lokiyaṃ sāsavaṃ saṃyojanīyaṃ ganthaniyaṃ oghaniyaṃ yoganiyaṃ nīvaraṇīyaṃ⁴ parāmaṭṭhaṃ upādānīyaṃ⁵ saṅkilesikaṃ avyākataṃ anārammaṇaṃ acetasikaṃ cittavippayuttaṃ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhāmmadhammaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṃ na savitakka-savicāraṃ na avitakka-vicāramattaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ na pītisahagataṃ na sukhasahagataṃ na upekhāsahagataṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ parittaṃ kāmāvacaraṃ na rūpāvacaraṃ na arūpāvacaraṃ pariyāpannaṃ no apariyāpannaṃ aniyataṃ aniyyānikaṃ uppannaṃ chahi viññāṇehi viññeyyaṃ aniccaṃ jarābhibhūtaṃ. Evaṃ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d:—sappaccayaṃ saṅkhātaṃ rūpiyaṃ. On rūpiyaṃ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d: nīvaraṇīyaṃ.

⁵ S^d: upādānīyaṃ.

⁶ K: nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiṃ; so B. with °gāmi.

Duvidhena¹ rūpakkhandho: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ olārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dūre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ duvidhena rūpakkhandho.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhandho: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhandho.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhandho: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *fol.*

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^d has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^d and K: upādinn°, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^d adds:—Yathā rūpakkhandhe vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbaṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇ¹. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi oḷārikaṇ, atthi sukhumāṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi oḷārikaṇ, atthi sukhumāṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ sutāṇ mutaṇ viññātaṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavidhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yañ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ sotaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ ghānaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhasamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appatighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaṇ sotāyatanaṇ ghānāyatanaṇ jivhāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yañ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appatighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ pariyāpannaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with '?.'. Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain 'unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,²
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³

atthi { upādāṇṇupādāṇiyo,
anupādāṇṇupādāṇiyo,
anupādāṇṇ'anupādāṇiyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049. .

² S^d has avipāka^o here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evaṇ, &c.

⁴ K : avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K : nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmī.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhīpati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahेतuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^d and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddhā ?), atthi ajjhatabhiddho.

² S^d under Duvidhena vedanāk^o has only atthi sahetuko, atthi ahेतuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṅgyojaniyo,
 { asaṅgyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṅgyojanasampayutto,
 { saṅgyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyo,
 { saṅgyojanavippayutta-asaṅgyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraṇiyo.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
 { aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
 { parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 { anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { sankiliṭṭho,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena *and* bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.

- atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;

¹ K : sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappīṭiko,
 appīṭiko ;
 atthi { pīṭisahagato,
 na pīṭisahagato ;
 atthi { kāmāvacaro,
 na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
 apariyāpanno ;¹
 atthi { niyyāniko,²
 aniyyāniko ;
 atthi { niyato,
 aniyato ;
 atthi { sa-uttaro,
 anuttaro ;
 atthi { saraṇo,
 araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 araṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁶

¹ S^d: na pariyāpanno here only.

² S^d: niyyāniko.

³ S^d: asaraṇo here only.

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
 atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo . . . pe . . .
 atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattāram-
 maṇo &c.

⁶ S^d: Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahेतuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahेतuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ B and S^d : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S^d only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipākana-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evaṃ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto..

¹ B. and S^d under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S^d has only the first triplet, as given under 6; B. following K.

² S^d here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tividhena : — (8a) Duvidhena :—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena :—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena :—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena :—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^d : Tikamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ĕc.*

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ĕc.*

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ĕc.*

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *ĕc.*

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojaniyo,
asaṇḍojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṇḍojanasampayutto,
saṇḍojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *dc.*

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *dc.*

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
. . pe . . . Evaṃ, *dc.*

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *dc.*

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
. . . , pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

“24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
cghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 bahiddho,
 ajjhatabahiddho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *dc.*

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Tiṅṣavidheṇa vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ tiṅṣavidheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahūvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññakkhandho? Ekavidhena saññakkhandho : phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena saññakkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena saññakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena saññakkhandho : atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saññakkhandho : atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saññakkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā, kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saññakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saññakkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saññakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saññakkhandho ; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā : atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saññakkhandho.

Navavidhena saññakkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā : atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saññakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saññakkhandho : cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā : atthi sukhasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā : atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saññakkhandho.

¹ S^d : Vedanākkhandho nitṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^d down to Evaṃ. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^d and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaj, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 atthi { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nīvaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmatṭho,
 atthi { aparāmatṭho ;
 atthi { upādinnō,
 atthi { anupādinnō ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 atthi { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 atthi { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
 atthi { asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 atthi { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 atthi { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 atthi { ayitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 atthi { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappīṭiko,
 atthi { appīṭiko ;
 atthi { pīṭisahagato,
 atthi { na pīṭisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 atthi { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro;

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKANŪLAKAJ.³

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikaj somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S^d and B begin with atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, giving the full Tikaj abbreviated. S^d adds: Yathā kusallatike vitthāro evaṃ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S^d adds niṭṭhitaj.

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read . . . duvidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukaṇ (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe . . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikaṇ, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has: Duvidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukaṇ, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe . . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.¹

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 adukkhamasukhāya vedānaya sampayutto ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
 vipākadhammadhammo,
 neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d adds niṭṭhitāṇ.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 } lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 } anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 } anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 } kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 } asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 } asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 } anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 } avitakka-vicāramatto,
 } avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 } āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 } sukhasahagato,
 } upekhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *ċc.*

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *ċc.*

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
 { apacayagāmī,
 { nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ, *ċc.*

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācayagāmī nāpacayagāmī. B : neva ācaya-gāmināpacayagāmī.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto.

Catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññākkhandho.

Tiṅsavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saññākkhandho.

Bahavidhena saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^d omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo sañkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Duvidhena sañkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tivīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbivīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotāsamphassajā cetanā, ghānasamphassajā cetanā, jivhāsamphassajā cetanā, kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ chabbivīdhena sañkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena sañkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S^d gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S^d adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukhasaḥagatā, atthi dukkhasaḥagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukhasaḥagatā, atthi dukkhasaḥagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Khandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko;

¹ So S^a. B. and K give the full Tikāṃ.

² S^a has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikāṃ abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
 { sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
 { hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko.
- atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi { āsavo,
 { no āsavo ;
- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
 { sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
 { āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṅyojanaṅ,
 { no saṅyojanaṅ ;
- atthi { saṅyojaniyo,
 { asaṅyojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṅyojanasampayutto,
 { saṅyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojaniyo ca,
 { saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ ;
- atthi { saṅyojanaṅ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto ca,
 { saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ ;
- atthi { saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
 { saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyo ;
- atthi { gantho,
 { no gantho ;
- atthi { ganthaniyo,
 { aganthaniyo ;
- atthi { ganthasampayutto,
 { ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi { gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
 { ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi { gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
 { ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
- atthi { ogho,
no ogho ;
- atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
- atthi { ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
oghavippayutta-oghaniyo ;
- atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
- atthi { yogo,
no yogo ;
- atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { yogasampayutto,
yogavippayutto ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
- atthi { yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
yogavippayutta-yoganiyo ;
- atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ,
no nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇasampayutto,
nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
- atthi { nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
- atthi { parāmāso,
no parāmāso ;
- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca,
parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ;

- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādīṇṇo,
anupādīṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca,
saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca,
saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi { kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi { sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;

- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
atthi { sukhāsahagato,
na sukhāsahagato ;
atthi { upekhāsahagato,
na upekhāsahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
atthi { rūpāvacaro,
na rūpāvacaro ;
atthi { arūpāvacaro,
na arūpāvacaro ;
atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
atthi { niyyāniko,
aniyyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,¹
anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.²

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikaṇ, abbreviated, beginning atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi¹ {saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi² {hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {ajjhataṅgamaṇo,
bahiddhāṅgamaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhāṅgamaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho :

atthi {ajjhataṅgamaṇo,
bahiddhāṅgamaṇo.
ajjhatabahiddhāṅgamaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena saṅkhāra-kkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikaj beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

10.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
asahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

11.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

12.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { upādinnupādāniyo,
anupādinnupādāniyo,
anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *ḍc.*

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
 { hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *cc.*

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahेतuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *cc.*

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 { sukhasahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *cc.*

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, *cc.*

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { hīno,
 { majjhimo,
 { paṇīto ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṅyojanaṇ,
 { no saṅyojanaṇ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṅyojaniyo,
 { asaṅyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅyojanasampayutto,
 { saṅyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādī ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo ca,
{saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {atīto,
{anāgato,
{paccuppanno;
. . . pe . . . Evaṅ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto ca,
{saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {atītārammaṇo,
{anāgatārammaṇo,
{paccuppannārammaṇo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṅ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo,
{saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhatto,
{bahiddho,
{ajjhatabhiddho;
. . . pe . . . Evaṅ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {gantho,
{no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
{bahiddhārammaṇo,
{ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṅ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.¹

¹ S^d: ubhato-vadḍhanakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evay catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evay catuvīsatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā

¹ S^d and B insert beginning of full Tikay : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^d inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhā-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . mano-samphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .,¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . mano-samphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S^d inserts atthi vipāko.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho niṭṭhito.

- atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ...
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
... pe ... Evaj dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahेतuko ;
atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo ;
atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto ;
atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;
atthi ganthaniyo . . .
atthi oghaniyo . . .
atthi yoganiyo . . .
atthi nīvaraniyo . . .

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikaj.

² S^d gives here an additional series; under Duvidhena only sahetuko, ahेतuko; under Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmasasampayutto,
parāmasavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmasavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmasavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṅkilittho,
asaṅkilittho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi savicāro . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi { pītisahagato,
na pītisahagato ;
- atthi sukhasahagato . . .
- atthi upekhāsahagato . . .
- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
- atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāniko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAṂŪLAKAJ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṇ, &c.

¹ S^d has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaj greatly abbreviated.

² S^d as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives an additional series ; under Duvidhena : . . . sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaj.

⁴ S^d : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaj. B. inserts : atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuippayutto ; . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
 . . . pe¹ Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,¹
 { na hetu ahेतuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,
 { neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo ;
 . . . pe Evaṃ, &c.

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Uḥhatovaḍḍhanakaj evaṃ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbaj.³

UḤHATO VAḌḌHAKAJ.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nīvaraniyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhattārammaṇo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho, pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evajj sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	--	-------	---

Evajj sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evajj catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo : sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evajj catuvīsatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S^d and B : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S^d and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipākana-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipākana-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādinnupādāniyo siyā anupādinnupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhandho asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siya savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-avicāramatto siya avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukhasahagato ti pi upekhāsahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukhasahagato na upekhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho neva ācayagāmī na apacayagāmī; cattāro khandhā siyā ācayagāmīno siyā apacayagāmīno siyā neva ācayagāmīno na apacayagāmīno. Rūpakkhandho neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamaṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K : anupādinnānupādāniyā.

² S^d has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Rūpakkhandho aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā aruppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatta - bahiddhā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatta - bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatta - bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana - appaṭighā; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassana - sappaṭigho siyā , anidassana - sappaṭigho siyā anidassana - appaṭigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhandho ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhandho hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattaḅbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḅbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḅbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;³ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḅbo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.³ Rūpakkhandho na vattaḅbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḅbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḅbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḅbo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhandho na⁵ hetu

¹ S^d never has hetū.

² S^d and B. omit ca before ti and ti pi always.

³ S^d: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S^d: hetu.

⁵ S^d has na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhata. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appaṭighā ; rūpakkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appaṭigho. Rūpakkhandho rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkhandho sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,² siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṅgojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅgojanaṇ siyā no saṅgojanaṇ. Rūpakkhandho saṅgojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅgojaniyā siyā āsaṅgojaniyā. Rūpakkhandho saṅgojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā siyā saṅgojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saṅgojanaṇ ceva saṅgojaniyo cāti, saṅgojaniyo ceva no ca saṅgojanaṇ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṅgojanā ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti, siyā saṅgojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṅyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo ca, siyā saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojaniyo cāti pi saṅyojaniyo ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbo saṅyojanañ ceva saṅyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṅyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṅyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā siyā saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṅyojanavippayutta-saṅyojaniyā ti pi saṅyojanavippayutta-asāṅyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhandho ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhandho ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṅ siyā no nīvaraṇaṅ. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṅ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho no vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; tayo khandhā no vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṅ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇijā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsū; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkhandho parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā no vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsū, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippa-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Rūpak-khandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammanā. Cattāro khandhā no cittā; viññānakkhandho cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayuttā; rūpak-khandho cittavippayutto; viññānakkhandho na vattabbo cittena sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsaṭṭhā; rūpak-khandho cittavisaṅsaṭṭho; viññānakkhandho na vattabbo cittena saṅsaṭṭho ti pi cittena visaṅsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā; viññānakkhandho no cittasamuṭṭhāno; rūpak-khandho siyā cittasamuṭṭhāno siyā no cittasamuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhuno; viññānakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpak-khandho cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittānuparivattino; viññānakkhandho no cittānuparivatti; rūpak-khandho siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dve khandhā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā; viññānakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpak-khandho siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpak-khandho siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādāṇṇo siyā anupādāṇṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; sanjkhāra-kkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpak-khandho upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpak-khandho upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpak-khandho na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti; sanjkhāra-kkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpak-khandho na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: nupādā and nupādānā always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādāna ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa; rūpakkhando saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhando kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^d: kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhandho na dassanena pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho avitakko ; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhandho avicāro ; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhandho appītikō ; cattāro khandhā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Rūpakkhandho na pīṭisahagato ; cattāro khandhā siyā pīṭisahagatā siyā na pīṭisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukhasahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekhāsahagatā ; tayo khandhā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Rūpakkhandho kāmāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho na rūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho na arūpāvacaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhandho pariyāpanno ; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkhandho anīyyāniko ; cattāro khandhā siyā nīyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Rūpakkhandho aniyato ; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhandho sa-uttaro ; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhandho araṇo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

KHANDHAVIBHAṆḂO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *niṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVIBHAṆḂO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI : cakkhāyatanaṇ) rūpāyatanaṇ) sotāyatanaṇ) saddāyatanaṇ) ghāṇāyatanaṇ) gandhāyatanaṇ) jivhāyatanaṇ) rasāyatanaṇ) kāyāyatanaṇ) phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ) manāyatanaṇ) dhammāyatanaṇ).

Cakkhuṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; sotaṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; ghāṇaṇ) aniccaṇ) dukkhaṇ) anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇ) ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYĀ).¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṇ)	rūpāyatanaṇ)
sotāyatanaṇ)	saddāyatanaṇ)
ghāṇāyatanaṇ)	gandhāyatanaṇ)
jivhāyatanaṇ)	rasāyatanaṇ)
kāyāyatanaṇ)	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ)
manāyatanaṇ)	dhammāyatanaṇ).

Tattha katamaṇ) cakkhāyatanaṇ) ?

Yaṇ) cakkhuṇ) catunnaṇ) mahābhūtānaṇ) upādāya pasādo² , attabhāvo pariyaṇ)panno anidassano sappatiṅgho :—yena

¹ So K. also.

² K. elides the rest of this paragraph. See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanāṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esā, cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loko p'eso, dvārā p'esā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuṃ p'etaṃ, nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nayaṇaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tīraṃ p'etaṃ, suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ . . . ghānāyatanāṃ . . . jivhāyatanāṃ . . . kāyāyatanāṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manāyatanāṃ ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi ahetukaṃ. Tividhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kusalaṃ, atthi akusalaṃ, atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kāmāvacaraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi domanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṃ. Chabbidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ, &c. Dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609—*for full answers.* S^d and B. *give them in full.* K. *as above.*

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. *has here* . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.

⁴ B. *continues* : Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ. Duvidhena and Tividhena, *as on* p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahavidhena manāyatanāṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpāyatanāṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddāyatanāṃ . . . gandhāyatanāṃ . . . rasāyatanāṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ?²

Paṭhavīdhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p'esā : idaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammāyatanāṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṅ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanāṃ pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīkāro āhāro:⁷ idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B: pathavī°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṃ bahuvidhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asañkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanāṃ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYĀ.²

Dvādasāyatanāni ; cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Dasāyatanā avyākata ; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;¹ dvāyatanā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanā upādinnupādāniyā ; saddāyatanāṃ anupādinnupādāniyaṃ ;³ cattārāyatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā ;⁴ dvāyatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā ; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā ; manāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K : anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti. pi.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino² siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanā neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanā parittā; dvāyatanā siyā parittā siyā mahagatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā majjhimā; dvāyatanā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino; na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanā siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattabbāṃ uppāditi; pañcāyatanā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; dhammāyatanā siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbāṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi.

Ekādasāyatanā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanā siyā atitaṃ siyā anāgataṃ siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ atitaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ Sd and B: nevācaya°.

² Sd omits the second alternative.

vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; dvāyatanā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanāṃ sanidassana-sappaṭighāṃ; navāyatanāṃ anidassana-sappaṭighā; dvāyatanāṃ anidassana-appaṭighā.

Ekādasāyatanā na hetū; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā hetu siyā na hetu.

Dasāyatanā ahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Dasāyatanā hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;² manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ hetū ceva sahetukaṃ cāti, siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti;³ dhammāyatanāṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca, siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbāṃ hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Dasāyatanā na hetū ahetukā; manāyatanāṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā sappaccayā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sappaccayaṃ siyā appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā saṅkhatā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā saṅkhatāṃ siyā asaṅkhatāṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā anidassanā; rūpāyatanāṃ sanidassanaṃ.⁴

¹ S^d and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² S^d omits ti pi.

³ S^d: ti pi.

⁴ S^d: Rūpāyatanāṃ anidassanaṃ; ekādasā āyatana (sic) anidassanaṃ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanā sappatighā ; dvāyatanā appatighā.

Dasāyatanā rūpā ; manāyatanāṅ arūpaṅ ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasāyatanā lokiyā ; dvāyatanā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanā no āsavā ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanā sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,¹ sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; manāyatanāṅ na vattabbaṅ āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbaṅ sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbaṅ āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti pi sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; manāyatanāṅ na vattabbaṅ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbaṅ āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaṅ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; dvāyatanā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no sañyojanā ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā sañyojanaṅ siyā no sañyojanaṅ. Dasāyatanā sañyojaniyā ; dvāyatanā siyā sañyojaniyā siyā asañyojaniyā. Dasāyatanā sañyojanavippayuttā ; dvāyatanā siyā sañyojanasampayuttā siyā sañyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojaniyā cāti, sañyojaniyā ceva no ca sañyojanā ; manāyatanāṅ na vattabbaṅ sañyojanañ ceva sañyojaniyaṅ cāti, siyā sañyojaniyañ ceva no ca sañyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbaṅ sañyojaniyañ ceva no ca sañyojanan ti ; dhammāyatanāṅ siyā sañyojanañ ceva sañyojaniyañ ca, siyā sañyojaniyañ ceva no ca sañyojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbaṅ sañyojanañ ceva sañyojaniyañ cāti pi sañyojaniyañ ceva no ca sañyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojanasampayuttā cāti pi sañyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sañyojanā ti pi ; manā-

¹ S^d and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanaj na vattabbaj saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṅgojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅgojanañ, siyā na vattabbaj saṅgojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṅgojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅgojanañ, siyā na vattabbaj saṅgojanañ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṅgojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṅgojanavippayutta-saṅgojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅgojanavippayutta-saṅgojaniyā siyā saṅgojanavippayutta-asāṅgojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanavippayutta-saṅgojaniyā ti pi, saññojanavippayutta-asāṅgojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyañ cāti, siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca, siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyañ cāti pi, ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi, ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nīvaraṇā; dhammāyatanaj siyā nīvaraṇaj siyā no nīvaraṇaj⁴ Dasāyatanā nīvaraṇiyā; dvāyatanā

¹ S^d: ti pi.

² S^d: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d omits this final phrase.

siyā nīvarañiyā siyā anīvarañiyā. Dasāyatanā nīvarañavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvarañasampayuttā siyā nīvarañavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvarañā ceva nīvarañiyā cāti, nīvarañiyā ceva no ca nīvarañā; manāyatanā na vattabbā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañiyañi cāti, siyā nīvarañiyañi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi, siyā na vattabbā nīvarañiyañi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañiyañi ca siyā nīvarañiyañi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi, siyā na vattabbā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañiyañi cāti pi nīvarañiyañi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañasampayuttā cāti pi, nīvarañasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvarañāñi ti pi; manāyatanā na vattabbā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañasampayuttāñi cāti, siyā nīvarañasampayuttāñi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi, siyā na vattabbā nīvarañasampayuttāñi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañasampayuttāñi ca, siyā nīvarañasampayuttāñi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi, siyā na vattabbā nīvarañāñi ceva nīvarañasampayuttāñi cāti pi nīvarañasampayuttāñi ceva no ca nīvarañāñi ti pi. Dasāyatanā nīvarañavippayutta-nīvarañiyā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvarañavippayutta-nīvarañiyā siyā nīvarañavippayutta-anīvarañiyā siyā na vattabbā nīvarañavippayutta-nīvarañiyā ti pi nīvarañavippayutta-anīvarañiyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayuttā; manāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; manāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthāñi cāti, siyā parāmatthāñi ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthāñi ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthāñi ca,¹ siyā parāmatthāñi ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthāñi cāti pi, parāmatthāñi ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsa-

¹ S^d: aparāmatthāñi.

vippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; manāyatanāṃ sārammaṇāṃ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sārammaṇāṃ siyā anārammaṇāṃ.

Manāyatanāṃ cittaṃ; ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃ. Ekādasāyatanā acetasikā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cetasikāṃ siyā acetasikāṃ. Dasāyatanā cittavippayuttā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasampayuttaṃ siyā cittavippayuttaṃ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ cittena sampayuttan ti pi cittena vippayuttan ti pi. Dasāyatanā cittavisaṃsaṭṭhā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭhaṃ siyā cittavisaṃsaṭṭhaṃ; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ cittena saṃsaṭṭhan ti pi cittena visaṃsaṭṭhan ti pi. Chāyatanā no cittasamuṭṭhānā; chāyatanā siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasahabhuno; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittānuparivattino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāṃ siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāṃ. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatanā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Chāyatanā ajjhattikā; chāyatanā bāhirā. Navāyatanā upādā; dvāyatanā no upādā;¹ dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanā upādāṇṇā; saddāyatanāṃ anupādāṇṇā; chāyatanā siyā upādāṇṇā siyā anupādāṇṇā.

Ekādasāyatanā no upādānā;² dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādānāṃ siyā no upādānāṃ. Dasāyatanā upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ upādānāṃ ceva upādāniyāṃ cāti, siyā upādāniyāṃ ceva no ca upādānāṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ upādāniyāṃ ceva no ca upādānāṃ ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādānāṃ ceva upādāniyāṃ ca, siyā upādāniyāṃ ceva no ca upādānāṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānāṃ

¹ K: 'nupādā.

² K: 'nupādānā *always*.

ceva upādāniyaṃ cāti pi upādāniyaṃ ceva 'no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāna-sampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā no vattabbāṃ upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti pi upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no kilesā; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanā saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ ca, siyā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti pi, saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanāṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asajjikilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - sajjkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asajjikilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā ; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā ; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā ; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appītikā ; dvāyatanā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā ; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā ; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā ; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā aniyyānikā ; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā ; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā ; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā arañā ; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAJJO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S^d substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. Only S^d adds dutiyo.

III

DHĀTUVIBHAṆḂO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhaviḁhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhaviḁhātu?

Paṭhaviḁhātu dvayaṇ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhaviḁhātu?¹

Yaṇ ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ kakkhaḁaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhalattaṇ kakkhalabhāvo ajjhattaṇ upādiṇṇaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṇsaṇ nahāru³ atthi atthimiṇṇaṇ⁴ vakkāṇ hadayaṇ yakaṇaṇ kilomakaṇ pihakaṇ papphāsaṇ antaṇ antagaṇaṇ udariyaṇ karisaṇ, yaṇ vā pan' añṇam pi atthi ajjhattaṇ paccattaṇ kakkhaḁaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhalattaṇ kakkhalabhāvo ajjhattaṇ upādiṇṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhaviḁhātu.

Tatha katamā bāhirā paṭhaviḁhātu?

Yaṇ bāhiraṇ kakkhaḁaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhalattaṇ kakkhalabhāvo bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṇ, seyyathidaṇ : ayo lohāṇ tipu sīsaṇ sajjhu⁵ muttā maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavālaṇ rajataṇ jātarūpaṇ lohitaṅko⁶ masāragallaṇ tiṇaṇ kaṭṭhaṇ sakkharā kathaḁā⁶ bhūmi pāsāno⁷ pabbato ; yaṇ vā pan' añṇam pi atthi bāhiraṇ kakkhaḁaṇ kharigataṇ kakkhalattaṇ kakkhalabhāvo bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bāhirā paṭhaviḁhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhaviḁhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhaviḁhātu, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisayaṇyūhitvā abhisayaṅkhipitvā : ayaṇ vuccati paṭhaviḁhātu.

¹ B : pathavi^o *always*.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādiṇṇaṇ : seyyathidaṇ ? *So below*.

³ K and B : nhāru. ⁴ So S^d. K and B : atthimiṇṇaṇ.

⁵ B and S^d : sajjhaṇ. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S^d and B : sakkharaṇ, kathaḁaṇ. ⁸ S^d : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu ?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ¹ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā khelo siyghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiraṃ dadhi sappi navanitaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ bhummaṇi vā udakāṇi antalikkhāṇi vā, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tadekajhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu ?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu ? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : yena ca santappati yena ca jīrate² yena ca paridayhati³ yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariñāmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmāsannicayasantāpo, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā tejodhātu.

¹ S^d : sineho sinehagataṃ. ² S^d : jīriyati. B : jīrayati.

³ S^d : dayhati. K : paridayhati.

⁴ S^d : tinā°.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañjyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ¹ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : uddhaṅgamā vātā adhogamā vātā kucchisaṃyā vātā koṭṭhasaṃyā vātā aṅgamaṅgānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā unhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kālā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supanna⁵ vātā⁶ tūlavāṇṭa-
vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisañjyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā akāsadhātu ?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphutthaṃ maṅsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ :—Kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphutthaṃ maṅsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ ākāso ākāśagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattaṃ.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : unhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna°.

vivaragatay asamphuṭṭhaya catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā ākāśadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāśadhātu, tad-ekajjhaya abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghaṇaviññāṇadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekhādhātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu ?¹

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātayaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātayaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātayaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātayaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātayaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātayaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekhādhātu ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātayaṃ nāsātayaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekhādhātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādhātu ?

Yaṃ aññāṇayaṃ adassanaṃ² anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appaṭivedho asaṅgāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ³ asampajaññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390 ; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālangī.

³ B : bālyaṃ.

pariyutṭhānaṃ avijjālaṅgī, moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmadhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādadhātu, avihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu. Heṭṭhato avicīnirayaṃ pariyaṅtaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyaṅpanā khandha-dhātu-āyatanaṃ, rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu ?

Vyāpādapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsanā dūsitattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṅḍikkaṃ asuropanattamanatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāninā³ vā leddunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte vihetheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā vihethanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhmapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādadhātu ?

Avyāpādapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ metti cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihiṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appar

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : pāninā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsajykappo : ayaṅ vuccati avihigsādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattay karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṅ vuccati avihigsādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīṇi chakkāni tad-ekajjhaṅ abhisajyūhitvā abhisajkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṅ.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhudhātu ?

Yaṅ cakkhuṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṅ vuccati cakkhudhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṅ rūpaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṅ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasay hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu : ayaṅ vuccati cakkhuviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṅ sotaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṅ vuccati sota-dhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṅ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāṇadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasay hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāṇadhātu : ayaṅ vuccati sotaviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghāṇadhātu ?

¹ K. *add's* niṭṭhitaṅ.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yaṅ ghānaṅ catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu ?

Yo gandho catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññādhātu ?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā ghānaviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati ghānaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhādhātu ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati jivhādhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu ?

Yo raso catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññādhātu ?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā jivhāviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati jivhāviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṅ mahābhūtānaṅ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṅ vuccati kāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Paṭhavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā: ayaṅ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññādhātu ?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā kāyaviññādhātu: ayaṅ vuccati kāyaviññādhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu ?

Cakkhaviññādhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇaṅ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu; sotaviññādhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññādhātuyā jivhāviññādhātuyā kāyaviññādhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ hadayaṅ paṇḍaraṅ mano manāyatanaṅ manindriyaṅ viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannābhāro :¹ ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvadhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena saññākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena saññākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvadhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho ?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto. Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi hetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvadhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaliṃkāro āhāro :² idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu ?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S^d and B add: uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu : . . .

² See above p. 72, n 7.

³ S^d: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S^d: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṃ tajjā manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaṃ vuccati manoviññāṇadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cak-khaviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ S^d : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ tajjā manodhātuyā^{*} pi.

² K : °bhājanīyaṇ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhamma.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinnupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kāyaviññādhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo¹ na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always °gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacaya-gāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahagatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahagatārammaṇā ti pi appamaṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasā dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahe-tukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattabbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atītā siyā anāgatā sayā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattabbā atītā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana - sappatighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappatighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-appatighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siya na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahatukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B : °pādino.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññāna-dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññānadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā⁵ na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṅkhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅkhatā siya asaṅkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siya āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā

¹ S^d omits ca throughout these alternatives.

² S^d: hetukā.

³ S^d never has hetū.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṅgojanaṅ; dhammadhātu siyā saṅgojanaṅ siyā no saṅgojanaṅ. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅgojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṅgojaniyā siyā asaṅgojaniyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅgojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā siyā saṅgojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅgojanā ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti, saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanā.³ Manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti, siyā saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojaniyā ca, siyā saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojaniyā cāti pi saṅgojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṅgojanā ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanaṅ, siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanaṅ siyā na vattabbā saṅgojanaṅ ceva saṅgojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṅgojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṅgojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅgojanavippayutta-saṅgojaniyā ;

¹ S^d adds ti.

² S^d: °sampayuttā.

³ S^d: saṅgojanaṅ.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . . ¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarāṇā. . . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Solasa dhātuyo parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā ; manoviññādhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññādhātu na vattabbā. parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā ; satta dhātuyo cittā.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena sampayuttā ti pi cittena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisaṃsatthā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṃsatthā siyā cittavisaṃsatthā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittena saṃsatthā ti pi cittena visaṃsatthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasamuṭṭhānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivarāṇas, but elides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S^a and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā ; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānā siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhū siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattinī² siyā no cittasaṅsatṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattinī.²

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bahirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādānā. . . . pe . . .³

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta ; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilēso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi ; manoviñ-

¹ S^d : °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K : kilesa.

ñānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññānadhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appitikhā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappitikhā siyā appitikhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhasahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyaṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇā siyā apariyaṇā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyānikā siyā aniyānikā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Solasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti. ¹

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO TATIYO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² S^d and B: *niṭṭhito for samatto*. S^d, here only, omits the number of the *Vibhanga*.

IV

SACCAVIBHAṄGO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ dukkhani-
rodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṇ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴
p' icchaṇ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṇ; saṅkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṇ pātubhāvo āya-
tanānaṇ paṭilābho: ayaṇ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīranatā khaṇḍiccaṇ pāliccaṇ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṅhāni
indriyānaṇ paripāko: ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ ?

Yā tesāṇ tesāṇ sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṇ maccu maraṇaṇ kālakiriya
khandhānaṇ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa
upacchedo: idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo soko ?

Nātiviyasanena⁸ vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā
phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā

¹ S^d and B; °samudayaṇ.

² S^d and B: °nirodhaṇ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi
dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B: yaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. B: taṇ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K:
vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B: °byasanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṅ auto-soko antoparisoko cetaso pariṅghāyanā domanassaṅ soka-sallaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Ñātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanū paridevanā ādevitattaṅ paridevitattaṅ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālapana lālapitattaṅ :¹ ayaṅ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Yaṅ kāyikaṅ asātaṅ kāyikaṅ dukkhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Ñātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa sīlavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṅ upāyāsitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti anitṭhā akantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan' assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṅ missibhāvo : ayaṅ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti itṭhā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā ñātisā-lohitā⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṅgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṅ amissibhāvo : ayaṅ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S^d and B. : lālapitattaṅ *always*.

² S^d : amanāparūpā.

³ So S^d.

⁴ S^d vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S^d : ñātī vā sālohitā vā.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ¹ p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ?

Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbāṃ: idam pi yaṃ² p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyuntī, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbāṃ: idam pi yaṃ³ p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katame saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā?

Seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṃkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccaṃ?

Yāyaṃ taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ: kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sū kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁸ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S^d: yaṃ. B has also taṃ pi. ² So K and S^d.

³ S^d: idaṃ pi yaṃ.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ S^d and B: samudayaṃ.

⁶ S^d: taṇhā always..

⁷ S^d does not condense. B: repeats only loke. ⁸ S^d: rūpaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhaviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphassa loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhammasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddatāñhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāñhā . . . rasatāñhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāñhā . . . dhammatāñhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Saddāvitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ
sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinis-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati ?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahī-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, etthā nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .
mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahī-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahī-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . .
jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso
loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S^d does not condense.

² S^d and B : nirodhaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasañcetanā . . . rasanācetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā . . . dhammasañcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbataṇhā . . . cāmmataṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ ?

Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Nekhammasaṅkappo avyāpādasāṅkappo avihiṅsāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā ?

Musāvādā veramaṇī¹ piṣuṇāya² vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto ?

Pānātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo ?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājivaṃ pahāya sammā-ajivena jīvitāṃ kappeti : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Idha bhikkhu anuppanṇānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanṇānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppanṇānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppanṇānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭṭhiyā asammosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citta . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ⁵ upasampajja viharati ; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ⁶ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedenti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubb'eva so-manassadomanassaṃ atthaṅgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

¹ S^d : veramaṇī ; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : piṣuṇāya ; B : piṣuṇāvācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpī.

⁵ S^d : pathamajhānaṃ.

⁶ So S^d.

⁷ S^d : atthaṅgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṀ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīhi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye atthangiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditthi ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāditthi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo ?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsaṅkappaṃ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā ?

Yā catūhi vaciduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto ?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā ajīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Yo' cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṅha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṅhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ cāndhābhīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā ca avasesū ca kilesā avasesū ca akusalā
dhammā : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesū ca sāsavū kusalā
dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye
ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-
vipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṅ ca kilesānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca
akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati duk-
khanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti
niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṅ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṅ
dandhābhinnāṅ, tasmīṅ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti :
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayaṅ vuc-
cati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā
tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasa-
mudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ
dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā
nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ
vuccati dukkhaṅ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d adds : . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ¹ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicce'eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sam-
payuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānaṃ.

² S^d : tinnāṃ. B. tiṇṇāṃ.

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^d : tinnannaṃ. B. tiṇṇāṃ.

⁷ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṅ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṅ: idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicceva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṇṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammaviccayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṅkappo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Ṭattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Ṭattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Ṭattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Ṭattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiyaṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā patṭhiyā vivicē'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaḡgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi sammāsaḡkappa sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḡdhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni ; dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Ṭattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tañhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Ṭattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca kilesāḡ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Ṭattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tañhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Ṭattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha khikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ B. tiṇṇaṃ ca . . . S^d : tinnānaṃ ca.

² S^d : paṭhamajhānaṃ.

niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya paṭṭiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṅ 'ca kilesānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ tiṇṇannaṅ ca² kusalamūlānaṅ sāsavānaṅ avasesānaṅ ca sāsavānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṅ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṅ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṅ ariyasaccaṅ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṅ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṅ. Catunnaṅ ariyasaccānaṅ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaṅ akusalaṅ ; maggasaccaṅ kusalaṅ ; nirodhasaccaṅ avyākataṅ ; dukkhasaccaṅ siyā kusalaṅ siyā akusalaṅ siyā avyākataṅ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduḅ-

¹ B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

² B. tiṇṇaṅ ca . . . S^d : tinnāṅṅaṅ ca.

³ *So also K.*

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccaṃ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ siya neva-vipākā-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ; nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ; maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā pītisahagataṃ siyā sukhasahagataṃ siyā upekhāsahagataṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhasahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; samudayasaccaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ ācayagāmi; maggasaccaṃ apacayagāmi;

nirodhasaccaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṃ sekhaṃ; tīṇi saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Samudayasaccaṃ parittaṃ; dve saccā appamaṇā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittaṃ siyā mahaggataṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ appamaṇārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ na appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḅbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ siyā appamaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḅbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamaṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ hīnaṃ; dve saccā paṇitā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hīnaṃ siyā majjhimaṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ aniyataṃ; maggasaccaṃ sammattaniyataṃ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḅbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggahetukaṃ ti pi maggādhipatīti pi;² maggasaccaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipatī³ siyā na vattaḅbaṃ maggahetukaṃ ti pi⁴ maggādhipatīti pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṃ na maggahetukaṃ, siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattaḅbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggādhipatīti pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḅbā uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḅbaṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppādīti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi.

Tīṇi saccā⁶ siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḅbaṃ atītaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ na vattaḅbaṃ atītārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ-ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbaṃ atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggādhipatīti pi. ³ S^d: °ādhipatīti.

⁴ S^d omits maggahetukaṃ ti pi.

⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccaṃ bahiddhā ; tiṇi saccā siyā ajjhataṃ siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ ; maggasaccaṃ bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā ajjhataṃrammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ajjhataṃrammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ ajjhataṃrammaṇaṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ anidassana-appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighaṃ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaṃ siyā anidassana-appaṭighaṃ.

Samudayasaccaṃ hetu ; nirodhasaccaṃ na hetu ; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dve saccā sahetukā ; nirodhasaccaṃ ahetukaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sahetukaṃ siyā ahetukaṃ. Dve saccā hetusampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetusampayuttaṃ siyā hetuvippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca ; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca siyā sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi ; samudayasaccaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca ; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi ;⁴ maggasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṃ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṃ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukaṃ ti pi na hetu ahetukaṃ ti pi ; maggasaccaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukaṃ ti ;⁶ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na hetu sahetukaṃ siyā na hetu ahetukaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukaṃ ti pi na hetu ahetukaṃ ti pi.

¹ S^d and B : saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d : hetu.

⁴ S^d *inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccaṃ and nirodhasaccaṃ.*

⁵ S^d *omits the clause introduced by this siyā.*

⁶ S^d and B : siyā na vattabbaṃ na hetu sahetukaṃ ti pi na hetu ahetukaṃ ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayā ; nirodhasaccaṃ appaccayaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā ; nirodhasaccaṃ asaṅkhatā.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sanidassanaṃ siyā anidassanaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sappatighaṃ siyā appaṭighaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dve saccā² lokiyā ; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ; dve saccā no āsavā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā ; dve saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ; dve saccā āsavavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ siyā āsavavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo. Samudayasaccaṃ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ ca siyā āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbaṃ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ siyā na vattabbaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṃ saṅyojanaṃ ; dve saccā no saṅyojanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅyojanaṃ siyā no saṅyojanaṃ. Dve saccā saṅyojanīyā ; dve saccā asaṅyojanīyā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅyojanasampayuttaṃ ; dve saccā saṅyojanavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅyojanasampayuttaṃ siyā saṅyojanavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅyojanaṃ ceva saṅyojanīyaṇ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅyojanā ceva saṅyojanīyā cāti pi saṅyojanīyā ceva no ca saṅyojanā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅyojanaṃ ceva saṅyojanīyaṇ ca siyā saṅyojanīyaṇ ceva no ca saṅyojanaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅyojanaṃ ceva saṅyojanasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve

¹ S^d and B : saccāni always.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d inverts order of clauses : samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siya na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyan ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ saṃyojanavippayutta-sāṃyojanīyan ti² pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojanīyan² ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴ nīvaraṇaṃ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;⁵ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ⁶ siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇīyā; dve saccā anīvaraṇīyā. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ. Samuda-

¹ S^d *inverts order of clauses*: samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā.

² K *omits last clause*.

³ K *omits last clause*.

⁴ S^d *repeats samudayasaccaṃ*.

⁵ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ (*sic*).

⁶ So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraniyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraniyā cāti pi nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraniyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraniyan ceva no ca nīvaraṇañ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā¹ ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇañ siyā na vattabbañ nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbañ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyaṃ siyā na vattabbañ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmaṭṭhā ; dve saccā aparāmaṭṭhā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbañ parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbañ parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhaṃ cāti, parāmaṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso ; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmaṭṭhā cāti pi parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭhaṃ ca siyā parāmaṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sārammaṇā ; nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇañ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇañ siyā anārammaṇañ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no citta ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā cetasikā ; nirodhasaccaṃ acetasikaṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d : nīvaraṇañ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B : saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B : saccāni.

cittasampayuttā ; nirodhasaccaṃ cittavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā siyā na vattabbā cittaṃ sampayuttā ti pi cittaṃ vippayuttā ti pi. Dve saccā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā ; nirodhasaccaṃ cittaṃ viṣaṃsaṅgā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā siyā cittaṃ viṣaṃsaṅgā siyā na vattabbā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā ti pi cittaṃ viṣaṃsaṅgā ti pi. Dve saccā cittaṃ samuṭṭhānā ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ samuṭṭhānā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittaṃ samuṭṭhānā. Dve saccā cittaṃ sahaḥbhūno ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ sahaḥbhūno ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ sahaḥbhūno siyā no cittaṃ sahaḥbhūno. Dve saccā cittaṃ nuparivattino ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ nuparivattino ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ nuparivattino siyā no cittaṃ nuparivattino. Dve saccā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā. Dve saccā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā sahaḥbhūno ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā sahaḥbhūno ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā sahaḥbhūno siyā no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā sahaḥbhūno. Dve saccā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā nuparivattino ; nirodhasaccaṃ no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā nuparivattino ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā nuparivattino siyā no cittaṃ saṃsaṅgā samuṭṭhānā nuparivattino.

Tiṇi saccā¹ bāhirā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā.

Tiṇi saccā¹ no upādā ;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tiṇi saccā¹ anupādiṇṇā ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Samudayasaccaṃ upādānaṃ ; dve saccā no upādāna ;³ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dve saccā upādāniyā ; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā ; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā ca siyā na vattabbā

¹ So Sd. B : saccāni.

² K : nupādā.

³ K : nupādānā.

⁴ Sd inverts order of clauses as above.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ siyā kilesavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikaṃ ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds pi.

² S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakkaj; nirodhasaccaṃ avitakkaj; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaṃ savicāraj; nirodhasaccaṃ avicāraj; dve saccā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ appītikaj: tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na pīṭisahagataj; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā pīṭisahagatā siyā na pīṭisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na sukhasahagataj; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na upekhāsahagataj; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmāvacaraj; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmāvacaraj siyā na kāmāvacaraj. Tīṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpāvacaraj siyā na rūpāvacaraj. Tīṇi saccā² na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā arūpāvacaraj siyā na arūpāvacaraj. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Maggasaccaṃ niyyānikaj; tīṇi saccā² aniyyānikā.

Maggasaccaṃ niyataj; nirodhasaccaṃ aniyataj; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaṃ saraṇaj; dve saccā araṇā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saraṇaj siyā araṇan ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

SACCIVIBHAJGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṃ, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto. K. omits catuttho. B. has only niṭṭhito after saccavibhajgo.*

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṆṬO.

BĀVISATINDRIYĀNI : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² ,satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvadhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ ?

Itthiyā⁶ itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthākappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo : idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Purisassa purisalingaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ Sd *places jīvitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.*

² B *has vīriy° always.*

³ K. *has always : anaññātaññassamīt°.*

⁴ *See above, p. 70, 71.*

⁵ Sd *and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.*

⁶ *See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.*

purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo : idaṃ vuccati purisindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṃ :¹ atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.²

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo³ tesāṃ rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesāṃ arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanā pālanā jīvitaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati sukhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati somanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upekhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva-sātāṃ-nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati upekhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyam ?

Yā⁴ saddhā saddhanaṃ okappanā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṃ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyayaṃ, viriyindriyayaṃ, viriyabalaṃ, sammāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ satindriyayaṃ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyayaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati : idaṃ vuccati satindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ samādhindriyayaṃ ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṅṭhiti avitṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyayaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi : idaṃ vuccati samādhindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paññindriyayaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paññindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anaññātāññassamītidriyayaṃ ?

Yā³ tesayaṃ dhammānaṃ aññātānaṃ aditṭhānaṃ appattānaṃ aviditānaṃ asacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati anaññātāññassamītidriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññindriyayaṃ ?

Yā⁴ tesayaṃ dhammānaṃ ñātānaṃ ditṭhānaṃ pattānaṃ veditānaṃ sacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññindriyayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññātāvindriyayaṃ ?

Yā⁵ tesayaṃ aññātāvinaṃ dhammānaṃ aññā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññātāvindriyayaṃ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAYAṃ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyayaṃ sotindriyayaṃ ghānindriyayaṃ jivhindriyayaṃ kāyindriyayaṃ manindriyayaṃ itthindriyayaṃ purisindriyayaṃ jīvitindriyayaṃ⁷ sukhindriyayaṃ dukkhindriyayaṃ somanassindriyayaṃ domanassindriyayaṃ upekhindriyayaṃ sadḍhindriyayaṃ viriyindriyayaṃ satindriyayaṃ samādhindriyayaṃ

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyayaṃ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyayaṃ.

paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Bāvisatindriyaṇaṃ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata
. . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dusindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ.
Aaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ kusalaṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ
siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṃ. Tīṇindriyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādā-
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṃ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ. Tīṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅ-
kilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savi-
takka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasaha-
gatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṃ siyā
pītisahagataṃ, na sukhasahagataṃ na upekhāsahagataṃ

¹ Sd: bāvisatīnaṃ indriyaṇaṃ.

siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paññarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paññarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayagāmi.² Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ apacayagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayagāmi³ siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tiṇindriyā appamaṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamaṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tiṇindriyā appamaṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇāṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇāṃ na appamaṇārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ parittārammaṇāṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamaṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tiṇindriyā paṇitā. Tiṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ S^d: °gāmīno. B: nevācayagāminapaccayagāmino.

² S^d: °gāmī. ³ So S^d.

aniyataṃ, Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammat-taniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Anaññātaññassamītidriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattabbaṃ maggādhīpatitī. Aññindriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattabbaṃ maggahetukaṃ ti pi maggādhīpatitī¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattabbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Aṭṭhindriyā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā ajjhattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appaṭighā.

Cattārindriyā hetū;² aṭṭhārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā abhetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā abhetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^d °patin ti pi.

² S^d: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tñindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetakā ; tñindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattārandriyā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetakā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetakā.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tñindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā ; tñindriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Pañjarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ āsavasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tñindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Pañjarasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttaṅ cāti āsavasampayuttaṅ ceva no ca āsavā ; cha indriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; tñindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; tñindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṅyojanā. Dasindriyā saṅyojaniyā ; tñindriyā asaṅyojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṅyojaniyā siyā asaṅyojaniyā. Pañjarasindriyā saṅyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṅ saṅyojanasampayuttaṅ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

sañyojanasampayuttā siyā sañyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojaniyā cāti sañyojaniyā ceva no ca sañyojanā; tñindriyā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojaniyā cāti pi sañyojaniyā ceva no ca sañyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojaniyā cāti siyā sañyojaniyā ceva no ca sañyojanā siyā na vattabbā sañyojaniyā ceva no ca sañyojanā ti. Paññarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojanasampayuttā cāti pi sañyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sañyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ sañyojanañ ceva sañyojanasampayuttañ cāti sañyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca sañyojanaṅ; cha indriyā na vattabbā sañyojanā ceva sañyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā sañyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sañyojanā siyā na vattabbā sañyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sañyojanā ti. Navindriyā sañyojanavippayutta-sañyojaniyā; tñindriyā sañyojanavippayutta-asañyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ sañyojanavippayutta-sañyojaniyan ti pi sañyojanavippayutta-asañyojaniyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā sañyojanavippayutta-sañyojaniyā siyā sañyojanavippayutta-asañyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā sañyojanavippayutta-sañyojaniyā siyā sañyojanavippayutta-asañyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā sañyojanavippayutta-sañyojaniyā ti pi sañyojanavippayutta-asañyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tñindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Paññarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṅ ganthasampayuttaṅ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tñindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṅ na vattabbaṅ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tñindriyā gan-

¹ B: Paññaras° *always*.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā anīvaraṇiyyā; navindriyā siyā nīvaraṇiyyā siyā anīvaraṇiyyā. Paññarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti pi nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyyā cāti siyā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇāṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇāṃ ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā; tñindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbaṃ nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyan ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā: cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyyā ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tñindriyā aparāmatthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva, no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nīvaraṇasampayuttā to siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi ; 'navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; tīṇḍriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ; tīṇḍriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā ; cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sarammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavīsatindriyaṇ no citta ; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā ; atthindriyā acetasikā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā ; sattindriyā cttavippayuttā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasampayuttaṇ siyā cttavippayuttaṇ ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā cttena sampayuttan ti pi cttena vippayuttan ti pi. Terasindriyā cttasaṇsatthā ; sattindriyā cttavisāṇsatthā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasaṇsatthaṇ siyā cttavisāṇsatthaṇ ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā cttena saṇsatthan ti pi cttena visāṇsatthan ti pi. Terasindriyā cttasamuṭṭhānā ; atthindriyā no cttasamuṭṭhānā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasamuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cttasamuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cttasahabhuno ; atthindriyā no cttasahabhuno ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasahabhuno siyā no cttasahabhuno. Terasindriyā cttānuparivattino ; atthindriyā no cttānuparivattino ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttānuparivatti siyā no cttānuparivatti. Terasindriyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānā ; atthindriyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānā ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; atthindriyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno siyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno. Terasindriyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; atthindriyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti siyā no cttasaṇsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhattikā ; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^d inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattāriṇṇā anupādiṇṇā; navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇḍriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tīṇḍriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tīṇḍriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇḍriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tīṇḍriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paññarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paññarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇḍriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paññarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only: °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ; tiṇindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikan ti pi ; tiṇindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Paṇṇarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā ; domanassindriyaṃ savitakkaṃ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā ; domanassindriyaṃ savicāraṃ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appitīkā ; ekādasindriyā siyā sappitīkā siyā appitīkā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā ; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhasahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekhāsahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā ; tiṇindriyā na kāmāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā ; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā ; tiṇindriyā aparīyāpannā ; navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpanna.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ
niyyānikaṇ ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṇ niya-
taṇ ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā ; tīṇindriyā anuttarā ; navindriyā
siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Pañṇarasindriyā araṇā ; domanassindriyaṇ saraṇaṇ ;
cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆḂO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits niṭṭhitaṇ and pañcamo. S omits samatto.
B : niṭṭhito only.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṅGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisaṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā silāmayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisaṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisaṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arūpāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Mano-
sañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ S^d : ānañjābhisaṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ ghānaviññāṇaṅ jivhā-
viññāṇaṅ kāyaviññāṇaṅ manoviññāṇaṅ : idaṅ vuccati saṅ-
khārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹
idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṅ
upādāya rūpaṅ ; idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ sotāyatanaṅ ghānāyatanaṅ jivhāyatanaṅ
kāyāyatanaṅ manāyatanaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā
saḷāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhā-
samphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṅ vuccati
saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāya-
samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṅ vuc-
cati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ?

Rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rasataṇhā phoṭṭhab-
bataṇhā dhammataṇhā : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṅ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ ?

Kāmupādānaṅ ditṭhupādānaṅ silabbatupādānaṅ attavā-
dupādānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo ?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṅ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagāmikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmbhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokārabhavo catuvokārabhavo pañcavokārabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātippaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṅghāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marāṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātippaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phutṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phutṭhassa silavyasanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkha-dhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso pariṃhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phutṭ-

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^d omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always.

⁴ K: vallitacatā always.

thassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phutthassa dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṅ paridevitattāṅ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattaṅ :² ayaṅ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ ?

Yaṅ kāyikaṅ asātaṅ kāyikaṅ dukkhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthasca āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṅ upāyāsitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṅ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṅ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ,

¹ K : lālapānā. B : lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṅ.

² S^d omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ; chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṃ.

viññānāhetukaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmarūpāhetukaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāhetukaṅ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārahetukaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ viññānāhetukaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ nāmarūpāhetukaṅ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāhetukaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucātukkaṅ dutiyaṅ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ viññānasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ viññānasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṇhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāma-

¹ S^d: Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṅ.

rūpaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanaṃ phasso salāyatanaṃ phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^d. omits nāmaṃ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d chaṭṭhāy°.

⁴ B omits tatiyaṃ.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatuḅkaṇ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayā avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāma-

¹ S^d and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatananaṇ.

² So B only.

³ K and B have, after avijjā, as follows : . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā Nāmapaccayā avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā. . . Phassapaccayā avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayā avijjā. . . Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayā avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā marāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit niṭṭhitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā² saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā pan'arabbha; tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tāṇhā, tāṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgī noho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tatthā katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ:⁴ ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tatthā katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tatthā katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tatthā katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasiṅgaṃ sātāṃ cetasiṅgaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ *First of the Dvādaśa Akusalacittāni.* Dh. S. §§ 365-370.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṃ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetayitattaṃ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rūgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ¹ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisayyोजनाṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesagāho :² idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ³ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅhāni : ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ antaradhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesāṃ tesāṃ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha kāmā avijjā?¹

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ :² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha kāmā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ. °

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo sotāyatanaṃ upacayo ghāṇāyatanaṃ upacayo jivhāyatanaṃ upacayo kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ'āññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuttānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṅkhāyatanaṃ, saṅkhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññaṃ adassaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaḥetukaṅ cittasamuṭṭhānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṅ ca rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ?

Cakkhāyatanan sotāyatanan ghanāyatanan jivhāyatanan kāyāyatanan manāyatanan : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan.

Tattha katamaṅ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattan : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṅ niṭṭhitan.³

v.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan saṅkhārahetukaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇaḥetukaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan nāmaḥetukaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānan taṇhāhetukaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitan. S^d reads Pathama^o for Paccaya^o.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-hetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhāra-kkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāma-hetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāma-hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātāṃ cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanā-hetukā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanā-hetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-hetukaṃ ?

Yā ditthi ditthigataṃ² ditthigahaṇaṃ ditthikantāro ditthivisūkāyikaṃ ditthivipphandaṃ ditthisaṃyojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchā-patho micchattaṃ tithāyatanāṃ vipariyesagāho : idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-hetukaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ?

Ṭhapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatā : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāna-
hetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṃ vā paññānam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāna-
paccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāna-
hetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukan ti :
atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nā-
marūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ
nāmarūpahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

¹ K : hotiti.

viii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṇhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāṇhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃyaṃ cittaṇhetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṃ idaṇ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṇ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṃ idaṇ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ² nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ?

¹ S^d : hotīti.

² So S^d ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo salāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso salāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati salāyatanapaccayā phasso salāyatana-hetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampa-yuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upā-dānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasam-payuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāma-sampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d: Hetucacatukkaṃ.

³ S^d: hotīti.

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasāṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ nāmasampayuttaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Yaṅ cetasiṅ sātāṅ cetasiṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassa-jaṅ sātāṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā sātā sukha vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṅhā vedanāsampayuttā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṅhā vedanāsampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ taṅhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṅhāsampayuttaṅ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṅ . . . pe . . . titthāyatanaṅ vipariyesagāho² : idaṅ vuccati taṅhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṅhāsampayuttaṅ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

X.

Tasmaṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ viññāṇasampayuttaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṅhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṅhāpaccayā upādānaṅ taṅhāsampayuttaṅ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K : vipariyesaggāho.

⁴ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S^d, K and B.

² K: hotīti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṃ vā paññāṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṃjāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saṃjāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso saṃjāyatanaṃ sampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . - pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ; idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ³

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatānaṃ; idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.³

¹ K: hotiti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto ?²

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkakhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Sampayuttacatukkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ tatiyaṅ.³

xiii.

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ; saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṅ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ : phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso ; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā ; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṅ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā ; upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṅ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

¹ Sd and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°. ² Sd adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṅ tatiyaṅ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yañ cittaṃ maṇo mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : idaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yañ cittaṃ maṇo mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṃ.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā?

Yañ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphas-
sajaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā
sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Yā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . titthāyatanañ vipari-
yesagāho:¹ idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upā-
dānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesañ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti
pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañañ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marañañ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā
tesañ dhammānaṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅhāni : ayaṃ

¹ K : vipariyesaggāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesañ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xv.

Tasmaṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaḥetukaṅ citta-samuttānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā nāmarūpaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti: atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti: atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Yaṅ rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaḥetukaṅ citta-samuttānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṅ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

xvi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpāpaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpāpaccayā salāyatanaṃ salāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ, salāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi salāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpāpaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṅ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṅ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ ti : atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṅ ca rūpaṅ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṅ : idaṅ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ saḷāyatanaṅ¹ pi nāmarūpaṅ?

Atthi nāmaṅ, atthi rūpaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ nāmaṅ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṅ vuccati nāmaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ rūpaṅ? Cakkhāyatanaṅ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṅ upacayo yaṅ vā pan' aññaṅ pi atthi rūpaṅ cittaṅ cittaḥetukaṅ citta-samuṭṭhānaṅ : idaṅ vuccati rūpaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca nāmaṅ idaṅ ca rūpaṅ, idaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanaṅ pi nāmarūpaṅ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṅ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā sanphusitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati saḷāyatanaṅ phasso?

Tattha katamaṅ phassaṅ pi saḷāyatanaṅ?

Cakkhāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṅ : idaṅ vuccati phassaṅ pi saḷāyatanaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samuḍayo hotīti.²

Aññaṅcattakkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ.³

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye⁴ akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanassasahagataṅ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṅ saṅkhārena⁵ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d : hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d : aññaṅcattakkaṅ niṭṭhitaṅ. B. omits niṭṭhitaṅ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavip̄payuttaṃ sasay-
khārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārab̄bha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjā-
paccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapac-
cayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti
. . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhā-
sahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . .
pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārab̄bha,
tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā
viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-
yatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā
vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,
upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.³

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S^d and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section.
Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to
each akusalaṃ cittaṃ.

³ S^d omits the following questions, passing on to the next
'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ neva sātaṅ nāsātaṅ cetosamphassaṅ adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhā-sahagataṅ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-sahagataṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ . . . upekhā-sahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti domanassasahagataṅ paṭighasampayuttaṅ . . . domanassasahagataṅ paṭighasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaṅ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṅ aññāṇaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ asātañ cetasikañ dukkhañ cetosamphassajañ asātañ dukkhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajañ asāta dukkhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamañ vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ ?

Yo cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto² paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattañ doso dussanā dussitattañ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkañ asuro po anattāmanatā cittassa : idañ vuccati vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayañ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho sañkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : idañ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekkhāsahagatañ vicikicchāsampayuttañ, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā sañkhāro, sañkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?³

Yañ aññāṇañ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ neva satañ nāsatañ cetosamphassajañ adukkhamasukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkañ.

³ S^d excises here, and under § 12, to ayañ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṅ vimatī vicikicchā dveḷbakaṅ dvedhāpatho² saṅsayo anekaṅsagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपariyogāhanā thambhitattaṅ³ cittassa manovilekho: ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho: ayaṅ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekkhāsahagataṅ uddhaccasampayuttaṅ, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṅ cetasiṅ neva sātāṅ nāsātāṅ cetosamphassaṅ adukkhamasukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṅ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ?

Yaṅ⁵ cittassa uddhaccaṅ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṅ cittassa: idaṅ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṅ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B: dvidhāpatho.

³ B: chambhitattaṅ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S^d omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K: ayaṅ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAṀ NIṬṬHITAṀ.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ, rūpāram-
maṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ
vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhittattaṃ asārāgo asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṃ anabhihjhā alobho kusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussitattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṃ⁵ adoso kusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B : akusalaniiddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K : adūsanā, adūsitattaṃ.

⁵ S^d : avyāpajjhā. B : abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṅgataṅga : ayaṅ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṅ cetasiṅga sātāṅga cetasiṅga sukhāṅga cetosamphassa-
jaṅga sātāṅga sukhāṅga vedayitaṅga cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṅ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṅ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṅ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṅga vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṅ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hotīti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅga kusalaṅga cittaṅga uppannaṅga
hoti somanassasahagataṅga ñāṇasampayuttaṅga sasaṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṅga ñāṇavippayuttaṅga . . . somanassa-
sahagataṅga ñāṇavippayuttaṅga sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsa-
hagataṅga ñāṇasampayuttaṅga . . . upekhāsahagataṅga ñāṇa-
sampayuttaṅga sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅga ñāṇa-
vippayuttaṅga . . . upekhāsahagataṅga ñāṇavippayuttaṅga
sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṅga vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṅga vā yaṅ yaṅ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmaṅ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṅga,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅga, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅga,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṅga phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaṅga. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d gives full text.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d abbreviates as in text. K. and B give detailed treat-
ment of kusalacittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññāyatanaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha³ katame kusalamūlā ? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññāyatanaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^d gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^d omits iti.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalaṃ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^d omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^d gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññā-sahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūla? Alobo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇyitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātāṇ nāsātāṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ

¹ Arūpāvacarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d *inscrts* rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d *has* . . . pe . . . *down to*-lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ *in next section*. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 *foll.*

jhānaṃ upsasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmaiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicyayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicyayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti : evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati hoti, samāgama hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

KUSALAMŪLAṃ NIṬṬHITAṃ.²

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ³ samaye kamāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhasahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmaiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ māno mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājjā cakkhuvīññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ ?

¹ So S^d. K and B abbreviate less.

² B : kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññānāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ cakkhu-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco?

Yo pacco phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṅgaṃ neva sātaṅgaṃ nāsātaṅgaṃ cetosamphassaṅgaṃ
adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṅgaṃ adukkham-
asukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahe-
tukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā
phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti,
jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ.³ Evaṃ etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayut-
taṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pacco chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ
phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ.⁴
Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-
paccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text.

² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj sotaviññāṇaṇ² uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇaṇ, jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rāsārammaṇaṇ, kāyaviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti sukhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ sātāṇ kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātāṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇā sātā sukha vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṇ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ⁶ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *etc.*

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ S^d inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d: hotīti. B excises to next section.

⁵ S^d gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāma-
raṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ maṇo-
dhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . .
pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yaṇ ceta-
sikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkham-
asukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhāraṇkkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṇ
katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā
hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . .
dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ
samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nā-
maṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā
phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho,
adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaṇaṇ.³

¹ S^d gives full text.

² Kusalaṇvipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.
Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo
saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Kātame dhammā avyākatā ?¹

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppanṇaṃ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppanṇā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaykhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484 : Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.

² Atṭha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṅ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṅ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Ṭhapetvā adhimokkhaṅ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho: ayaṅ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅgaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅgaṅ; tasmīṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṅ vūpasamā dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅgaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṅgaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṅ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa, *dc.*

³ So S^d. K. and B: omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyūkatā ?

Yasmiṅ¹ samaye arūpāpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāśahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāśahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyūkatā ?

Yasmiṅ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ dīṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ; tasmīṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa *dc.* . . . hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe . . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAṄKHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe⁴ . . . sotāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā kāyaviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphasajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphasajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avyākatā ?

¹ S^d : Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . &c., giving full text to dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

² K and B. omit this title.

³ Akusalavipākā avyākatā. Dh.S. § 556.

⁴ S^d gives the next four viññāṇāni in a separate section.

⁵ S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṃkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ va pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṃkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SANĀKHARĀMŪLAKAN NIṬṬHITAṆ.⁴

¹ S^d omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. ² Dh.S. § 564.

³ S^d omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba² . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ⁶ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ṇāṇasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ṇāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ṇāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ṇāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ṇāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ṇāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ṇāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ṇāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṅpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ² samaye rūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ ditṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ, tasmaiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ ditṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, vitakkavicāraṅ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṅ, tasmaiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṅ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṅ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti kiriyaṅ neva kusalaṅ nākusalaṅ na ca kammavipākaṅ ditṭhadhammasukhavihāraṅ, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṅ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaḥagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmaiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, *dc.* . . . hotīti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriyaṅ. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriyaṅ. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits . . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkbandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SANĶHĀRAMŪLAKAṆI NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanassasahagataṅ ñāṇasampayuttaṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ: ayaṅ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

(ii)

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṅ.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti. S^d thereupon rehearses the varied formulæ: Tasmiṅ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ saṅkhārahetukaṅ . . . saṅkhārasampayuttaṅ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākata-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

(iii)

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṅ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṅ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye kāmāvacaraṅ kusalaṅ cittaṅ uppannaṅ hoti somanassasahagataṅ ñānasampayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṅ ñānavippayuttaṅ . . . somanassasahagataṅ ñānavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñānasampayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñānasampayuttan sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñānavippayuttaṅ . . . upekhāsahagataṅ ñānavippayuttaṅ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṅ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṅ vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṅ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṅ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vivicc'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇañ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggañ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyañ jhānañ . . . tatiyañ jhānañ . . . catutthañ jhānañ . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ . . . pañcamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmaṇañ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggañ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacaya-gāmiñ ditthigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhīññañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etesaṃ dhammāṇaṃ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti, upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghaṇaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S^d concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhbātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā saṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā saṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañāṃ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañāṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, viced'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ viced'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañāṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammaṇaṃ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.⁴

¹ Sd : tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² Sd omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ Sd gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ cakkhaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rūpārammaṇaṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe : . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṅ sotaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ saddārammaṇaṅ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ gandhārammaṇaṅ . . . jīvhaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti upekhāsahagataṅ rasārammaṇaṅ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṅ uppannaṅ hoti dukkhasahagataṅ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṅ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho; adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṅ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṅ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṅ yaṅ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmiṅ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṅ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṅ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṅ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d : tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañya. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaññā : ayañ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaññ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāññañña ?

Yaññ cittaññ mano mānañña . . . pe . . . tajaññ mano-viññāññadhātu : idaññ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāññañña.

Tattha katamaññ viññāññapaccayā nāmañña ?

Vedaññākkhandho saññākkhandho saññākarakkhandho : idaññ vuccati viññāññapaccayā nāmañña.

Tattha katamaññ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañña ?

Yaññ cittaññ mano mānañña . . . pe . . . tajaññ mano-viññāññadhātu : idaññ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañña.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaññapaccayā phassañña ?

Yo phassa phusañña samphusañña samphusitañña : ayaññ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaññapaccayā phassañña.

Tattha katamaññ phassaññapaccayā vedaññañña ?

Yaññ cetasañña neva sātañña nāsātañña cetosaññaphassaññañña adukkhamasukhañña vedaññañña cetosaññaphassaññañña adukkhamasukhā vedaññañña : ayaññ vuccati phassaññapaccayā vedaññañña.

Tattha katamo vedaññapaccayā adhimokkhoñña ?

Yo cittañña adhimokkho adhimuccañña tad-adhimuttatā : ayaññ vuccati vedaññapaccayā adhimokkhoñña.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhaññapaccayā bhavañña ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañña vedaññākkhandho saññākkhandho saññākarakkhandho viññāññakkhandho : ayaññ vuccati vedaññapaccayā bhavañña.

Tattha katamaññ bhavaññapaccayā jātiñña ?

Yā tesaññ dhammaññañña jāti saññjāti nibbatti aññhinibbatti paṭubhāvo : ayaññ vuccati bhavaññapaccayā jātiñña.

Tattha katamaññ jātipaccayā jarāmaraññañña ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraññañña. Tattha katamaññ jarāñña ? Yā tesaññ dhammaññañña jarā jīraññatā āyuno saññhāni : ayaññ vuccati jarāñña. Tattha katamaññ maraññaññañña ? Yo tesaññ dhammaññañña khayo vayo bhedo paññibhedo aññiccatā aññtaradhānaññañña : idaññ vuccati maraññaññañña.

Iti ayaññ ca jarāñña idaññ ca maraññaññañña : idaññ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaññañña.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saññgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaññañña hoti, paṭubhāvo hoti ;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṂ² NIṬṬHITAṂ.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CHAṬṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ S^d adds this note: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesaṃ paccayā nesaṃ vipākā saṃvadḍhitā, tehi saṃkhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekaṇālo vipākasmīṃ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo niṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has niṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPATṬHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO satipatṭhānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṅ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṅ citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṅ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassay.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṅ kāyaṅ uddhaṅ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā² tacapariyantāṅ pūraṅ nānappakarassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiṅ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṅsaṅ nahāru⁴ atṭhi⁵ atṭhimiñjā⁶ vakkāṅ hadayaṅ yakanāṅ kilomakāṅ piḥakāṅ papphāsaṅ antāṅ antaṅṅaṅ udariyaṅ karisaṅ pittaṅ semhaṅ pubbo lohitaṅ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṅikā lasikā muttan ti.⁷ So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvattṭhitaṅ⁸ vavattṭhāpeti.⁹ So taṅ nimittaṅ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvattṭhitaṅ vavattṭhāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṅ upasaṅharati.

¹ S^d : ātāpī *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S^d : pūraṅṅāna^o *always*. K : pūraṅṅāna^o *always*.

⁴ S^d : nahāru. B : nhāru. ⁵ B : atṭhi.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṅ. ⁷ B. *omits ti always*.

⁸ K : svāvattṭhitaṅ *always*.

⁹ K : avattṭhap^o *always*. B : vavattṭhap^o *always*.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi'ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru² atthi² atthimiñjā² vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ² vavatthāpeti.² So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṅharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi kāye³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atthi atthimiñjā vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato⁵ uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassīti.

V i h a r a t i ti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p ī ti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Iminā sampajāññena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S^d: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṃ kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimāti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimāti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassanti: tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhā loke vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbatthaṃgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassanti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti³ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S^d.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya° always.

vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i . . . p e ² . . . v i h a r a t i t i . . . p e . . . ā t ā p ī t i . . . p e . . . s a m p a j ā n o t i . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loka
abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassam?

Yaṃ cetasikam asātam cetasikam dukkham cetosam-
phassajam asātam dukkham vedayitam cetosamphassajā
asāta dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassam.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassam imambhi loka
vinītā honti paṭiviniṭā santā samitā vūpasantā atthamgatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgam vā cittaṃ: sarāgam me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgam vā cittaṃ: vitarāgam me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosam vā cittaṃ: sadosam me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitadosam vā cittaṃ: vitadosam me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samoham vā cittaṃ: samoham me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitamoham vā cittaṃ: vitamoham me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saykhittam vā cittaṃ: saykhittam me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhittam vā cittaṃ: vikkhittam me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggatam vā cittaṃ: mahaggatam me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggatam vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gatam me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaram vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaram me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaram vā cittaṃ:
anuttaram me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitam vā cittaṃ:
samāhitam me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitam vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitam me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttam vā cittaṃ:
vimuttam me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttam vā cittaṃ:
avimuttam me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittam
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitam vavatthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittam āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvat-
thitam vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasaṅharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgam vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgam vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosam vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S^d. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedānānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vītaḍḍosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vītaḍḍosassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: samohassa cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vītamohassa
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhattaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: saṃkhit-
 tassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhattaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vik-
 khittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ:
 mahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā'ssa
 cittaṃ: amahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ: sa-uttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā
 'ssa cittaṃ: anuttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ
 vā'ssa cittaṃ: samāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-
 māhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: asamāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 vimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 avimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: avimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti.
 So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvattitaṃ
 vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevītvā bhāvetvā bahulīka-
 ritvā svāvattitaṃ vavattāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā citte
 cittaṃ upasaṅharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittaṃ upassi
 viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti,
 sadoṣaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadoṣaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vītaḍḍosaṃ
 vā cittaṃ: vītaḍḍosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā
 cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ:
 vītamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhattaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃ-
 khittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhattaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhattaṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ
 cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ
 ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte cittaṃ u-
 passī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhijjhādomaṇassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatī ti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 abhijjhādomaṇassaṃti: tattha katamo loko?

Taṃ yeva cittaṃ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
 ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamāṃ domanassāṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikāṃ asātaṃ cetasikāṃ dukkhāṃ cetosamphassajāṃ asātaṃ dukkhāṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassajāṃ asātaṃ dukkhāṃ vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassāṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiññhā idaṃ ca domanassāṃ imambhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthāṃgatā abbatthāṃgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiññhadomanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchāṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchāṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhango ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhango ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripūrī⁴ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ pītisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cittānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °pāripūrī always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ passaddhi-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ samādhi-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santāṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : atthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : natthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa vyāpādan¹ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā'ssa thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santāṃ vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santāṃ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .² santāṃ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santāṃ vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santāṃ vā'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa upekhā-sambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa upekhā-samboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santāṃ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgay: natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṅ nimittay āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitay vavattāpeti. So taṅ nimittay āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitay vavattāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittay upasaṅharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santay vā kāmacchanday: atthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantay vā kāmacchanday: natthi kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānay hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmacchandassa āyatiy anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā vyāpāday . . . pe . . .¹ santay vā thīnamiddhay . . . pe . . . santay vā uddhaccakukkeccay . . . pe . . . santay vā vicikicchay: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantay vā vicikicchay: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānay hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiy anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santay vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgay,² santay vā viriyasambojjhaṅgay, santay vā pītisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā samādhisambojjhaṅgay . . . pe . . .³ santay vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgay: atthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgay: natthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṅ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassay.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicaayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpīti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

Sampajānoti; tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicaayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Iminā sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimāti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣsa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphasajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphasajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasanta atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So Sd.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ citte cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citte cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d has viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ citte cittānupassī, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Kūthañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassi, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassi; yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṂ.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu² vedanānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, citte cittānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² S^d: vedanāsu citte dhammesu dhammānupassi.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇīta. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinno; siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatā-rāmmaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . : Sārammaṇā, no cittā, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, citta-saṅsatṭhā, cittasamuṭṭhānā, citta-sahabhuno, cittānuparivattino, citta-saṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā, citta-saṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno, citta-saṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² S^d: bāhirānopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appītikā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā,¹ apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAḶ²

SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAḶGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B. omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAJGO.

CATTĀRO sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati ?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā ?

Tiṇi akusalāmūlāni : lobho doso moho, tad-ekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando ?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utṭhāpeti samutṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati ; tattha katamo vāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo,

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ, vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppanno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviñ-
ñānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamati
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

¹ Sd: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya^o *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutṭhānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ anuppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ uppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṇ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutṭhānaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacīkammaṇ manokammaṇ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṇ uppannānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so asammoso; yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṇ; yaṇ vepullaṇ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṇ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṇ padhānaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānaṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

¹ S^d: Yā ṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṇ, yaṇ vepullaṇ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 213.

² K obhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

, Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā patiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭi-padaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,² tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi³ thāmo dhiti⁴ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ:

¹ S^d breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S^d omits.

³ K and B: ussolhi. Cf. M. i., 103; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B: t̥hiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjū manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye uppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye anuppannaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

'C'handayaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesū dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dit̥thigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

T̥hitiyā ti: yā t̥hiti so¹ asammoso; yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañjaneti ut̥thāpeti samut̥thāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S^d: yā asammosā; ya (sic) asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S^d gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhātīti.

Cittayaṃ paggaṇhatīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasayaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññānadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahaṭṭīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pabānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhanaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, yo tasmaṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pabānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: obhājanīyay. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; , asaṅkiliṭṭha - asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamaṇā ; appamānārammaṇā ; paṇītā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavaśampayuttā cāti pi āsavaśampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittaśaṅsatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittaśaṅsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā ; cittaśaṅsatṭhasamuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittaśaṅsatṭhasamuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bahirā ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā, siyā appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyāpannā. Niyjanikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAJGO SAMATTO ATṬHAMO.²¹ K: nupādānā.² K. omits atṭhamo. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānaṣṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi - padhānaṣṅkhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānaṣṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-ṣṅkhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-ṣṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittaṣṣa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānaṣṅkhārā: •

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānaṣṅkhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamāyūhitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-ṣṅkhāro tveva⁴ ṣṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya^o always.

² B. has vimaṃsā always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti saṅghiti avat̥thiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisahaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalay¹ sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo d̥hiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalay⁴ sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi saṃiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā⁵ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho sāññākkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāñakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti:⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Viriyaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhij labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . from saṅghiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211.

³ B: t̥hiti.

⁴ S^d has . . . pe . . . from oārāmbho.

⁵ S^d: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S^d: opādam bhāvetīti. ⁷ K. and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samañnāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesañ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi .
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-
sanā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa vedanākkhandho sañ-
ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasañkhāra-
samañnāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ
labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati cittasamādhi. So
anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya
bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ
ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti pa-
dhānasañkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasañkhārā tad-
ekajjhaṃ abhisañyūhitvā abhisañkhipitvā citta-samādhi-
padhānasañkhāro² tveva³ saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe . . . tadjā manoviñ-
ñānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: °khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-
jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-
sana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samā-
dhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā-
samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asaṃmosāya bhīyyobhā-
vāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāya-
mati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime
vuccanti padhānaṣaṅkhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vīmaṃsā-samādhi ime ca padhānaṣaṅkhārā,
taḍ-ekajjhaṃ abhisāṅgūhitvā abhisāṅghipitvā vīmaṃsā-
samādhipadhānaṣaṅkhāro tveva saṅkhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamā vīmaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo
sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣaṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
ayaṃ vuccati padhānaṣaṅkhāro.

Iti imāya ca vīmaṃsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānaṣaṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhānaṣaṅkhārasamannā-
gato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-
jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-
sanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimāṃsā-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasāṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasāṅkhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasāṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-sāṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjanā samijjanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K: bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
. . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānaṣṣākhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhūtaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
ṣṣākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
vuccati viriyaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa tīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānaṣṣākhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati padhānaṣṣākhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānaṣṣākhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānaṣṣākhārasamannāgato
ti.

Iddhīti: yā teṣaṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusaṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānaṣṣākhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So S^d, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye citta-samādhī-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhāna-saṃkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhāna-saṃkhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhāna-saṃkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhī-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtassa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . pāggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vīmaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhī dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samā-

dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasaṅkhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati padhānasaṅkhāro.

Iti iminā cū vīmaṅsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaṅkhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṅsā-samādhī-padhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

I d d h ī t i ; yā tesañ dhammānaṅ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

I d d h i p ā d o t i : tathābhūtaṅ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

I d d h i p ā d a ṅ b h ā v e t i t i : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṅ bhāvetiti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cit-tiddhipādo vīmaṅsiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṅṅaṅ, yo tasmiṅ samaye chando chandikatū kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṅ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṅṅaṅ, yo tasmiṅ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti

¹ S^d appends Abhidhammahājanīyaṅ here as well as below.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vīmaṃsiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vīmaṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṃ.¹

'Cattāro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhipadhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vīmaṃsā-samādhipadhāna-saṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā ; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekkhū. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggaḥetukā, na maggādhīpatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi 'anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā.'

¹ K: 'obhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nitṭhitay.

² S^d gives full text.

Vīmaṅsiddhipādo hetu ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vīmaṅsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vīmaṅsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vīmaṅsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sārammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no cittā ; cittiddhipādo cittaṅ,⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetāsikā ; cittiddhipādo acetāsiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena
sampayutto ti pi cittena vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭhā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittena saṅ-
satṭho ti pi cittena visaṅsatṭho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁵
tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivatti ; tayo iddhipādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bhāhirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁴ no
upādā ;⁶ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁷ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hetu *always*.

² S^d omits *these three words*.

³ K. omits *these . . . pe . . .*

⁴ S^d *inverts the order of these two clauses*.

⁵ S^d : °sahabhū.

⁶ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

⁷ S^d : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. *Only B. has . . . pe . . .*

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā; niyatā; anuttarā; arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

ĪDDHIPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

X.

BOJḬHAṆḬGAVIBHAṆḬGO.

SATTA boj्jhaṅgā: satisamboj्jhaṅgo dhammavicayasamboj्jhaṅgo viriyasamboj्jhaṅgo pītisamboj्jhaṅgo passaddhisamboj्jhaṅgo samādhisamboj्jhaṅgo upekhāsamboj्jhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisamboj्jhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitam pi saritā anusaritā. Ayaṅ vuccati satisamboj्jhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṅ dhammaṅ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivīmaṅsaṅ āpajjati. Ayaṅ vuccati dhammavicayasamboj्jhaṅgo.

Tassa taṅ dhammaṅ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivīmaṅsaṅ āpajjato āraddhaṅ hoti viriyaṅ asallīnaṅ. Ayaṅ vuccati viriyasamboj्jhaṅgo.³

Āraddhaviriyassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaṅ vuccati pītisamboj्jhaṅgo.

Pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṅ pi passambhati. Ayaṅ vuccati passaddhisamboj्jhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṅ samādhiyati. Ayaṅ vuccati samādhisamboj्jhaṅgo.

So tathāsamāhitaṅ cittaṅ sādhukaṅ ajjupekkhitā hoti. Ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsamboj्jhaṅgo.

Satta boj्jhaṅgā: satisamboj्jhaṅgo dhammavicayasamboj्jhaṅgo viriyasamboj्jhaṅgo pītisamboj्jhaṅgo passaddhisamboj्jhaṅgo samādhisamboj्jhaṅgo upekhāsamboj्jhaṅgo.

¹ S^d: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² S^d: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B: viriya° *always*.

⁴ S^d: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgaṅ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyikaṅ viriyaṅ, atthi cetasikaṅ viriyaṅ. Yadā pi kāyikaṅ viriyaṅ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṅ viriyaṅ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicārā pīti, atthi avitakka-avicārā pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicārā-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicārā pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṅ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṅvattati.

. Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganisitaṃ nirodhanisitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiyaṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pīṭisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganisitaṃ nirodhanisitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiyaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo pīṭisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā pīṭi pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa pīṭisambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati pīṭisambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saykhāra-khandhassa viññānākkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattaṅ¹ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṇṇaṅ, yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhīṇṇaṅ, yā tasmiṅ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhāsambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

¹ Sd : paṭipassambhitatthaṅ.

² Sd omits.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ ; tasmiṅ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati : satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ ayaṅ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekhā upekhana² ajjupekkhana majjhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṅ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayagāmiṅ ditthigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṅ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṅ dandhābhiññaṅ suññataṅ³; yā tasmiṅ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṅ maggapariyāpannaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaṅgas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasamboj्hangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasamboj्hangasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisamboj्hangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisamboj्hangasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisamboj्hangasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsamboj्hangō ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ suññataṃ¹; yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhānā ajjupekkhānā majjhattatā cittaṃ upekhāsamboj्hangō: ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsamboj्hangō. Avasesā dhammā upekhā samboj्hangasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Satta boj्hangā: satisamboj्hangō dhammavicaya-samboj्hangō viriyasamboj्hangā pītisamboj्hangō passaddhisamboj्hangō samādhisamboj्hangō upekhāsamboj्hangō.

Sattanaṃ boj्hangānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Pītisamboj्hangō sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; cha boj्hangā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā; anupādinna-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-āsankilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Pītisamboj्hangō pītisahagato, sukhasahagato, na upekhā sahagatā; cha boj्hangā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appamāṇarammaṇā; paṇitā. Siyā sammat-

¹ S^d omits.

² K: obhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nitthitaṃ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu; cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva hetusampayutto.ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayabojjhaṅgo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sīrammanā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaṅgaṣaṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittaṅganuparivattino; cittaṅgaṣaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittaṅgaṣaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāsahabhuno; cittaṅgaṣaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāṅganuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādāṇṇā. No upādānā. . . .⁴ No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo appitiko; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo na pītisahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhasahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe. . . . *throughout*. K and S^d *have no breaks*.

³ K and S^d: nupādā.

⁴ K *omits* No.

⁵ Sd: kilesikā.

siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Pīṭisamboj-
jhaṅgo na upekhāsahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā upekhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyānikā.

² K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAṆṬO.

ARIYO aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṅ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṅ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṅ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṅ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo, avyāpādasāṅkappo, avihīṇsāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī : ayaṅ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pānātipātā¹ veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṅ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṅ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaṅ kappeti : ayaṅ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ anuppādāya chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ² ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṅ pāpakānaṅ akusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ pahānāya³ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ uppādāya . . . uppannānaṅ kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṅ janeti vāyamati viriyaṅ ārabhati cittaṅ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṅ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d : pānātipātā.

² B : viriyaṅ always.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca¹ akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca viragā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṅvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassaṇaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

'Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti, sammāvācaṃ bhāveti, sammākammantaṃ bhāveti, sammāājīvaṃ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti, sammāsatiṃ bhāveti, sammāsamādhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

..

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo atthaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ³ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulā.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammāājīvo.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pabānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati sātisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacagayāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pabānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ, jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye cittaṣa ṭhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī, samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo, maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinā sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo : sammāditthī . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phassa hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthī . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha¹ katamā sammāditthī ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthī dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāditthī.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājīvo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī ?

Yā cittaṣa ṭhīti . . . sammāsamādhī samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo : sammāditthī sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo ?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmīṃ samaye paññaṃ pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. [K. and B. again omit it.]

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay
vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānay upa-
sampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipaday dandhābhiññay
suññatay; yā tasmiṃ samaye cittassa tṭhiti¹ saṅghiti
avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho
samādhindriyay samādhibalay sammāsamādhi samādhi-
sambojjhāngo maggaygay maggapariyāpannay: ayay
vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamā-
dhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.²

Ariyo atṭhangiko maggo, seyyathiday: sammāditṭhi
sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Atṭhannay maggayānay kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākātā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggayā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhāmasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Anupādāṇṇā; anupādāṇīyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggayā
siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā
avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato, sukha-
sahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggayā siyā
pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva
dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacaya-
gāmino. Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā. Appamāṇā; appa-
māṇārammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā
aniyatā. Na maggayārammaṇā; siyā maggayhetukā siyā
maggayāhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggayhetukā ti pi
maggayāhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppāṇṇā siyā anuppāṇṇā siyā uppāḍḍino. Siyā
atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppāṇṇā. Na vattabbā atītā-
rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppāṇṇā-
rammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā
ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-
tighā.

¹ S^d contracts formula.

² K: 'bhājanīyay. S^d adds niṭṭhitay.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetū¹ ; sahetukā ; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaṅgā na hetū sahetukā ; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayuttānāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsū . . . sarammaṇā.

No cittā ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaṅsatṭhā ; cittaṣaṅsatṭhā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittaṅuparivattino ; cittaṅsaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā ; cittaṅsaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā - sahabhuno ; cittaṅsaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā ; no upādā² ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassaneṇa pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo sappitiko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhasahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekhāsahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

¹ S^d : hetu *always*.

² K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

³ K *and* S^d ; nupādānā. *Both omit both pe's.*

⁴ S^d *omits this sentence.*

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.¹

MAGGAVIBHAṆḂGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d *omits*.

² S^d *omits* samatto. K. *and* B. *omit* ekādasako. B. *has*
niṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

[Mātikā.]

IDHA bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃyuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyaṇuyogaṃ anuyutto,¹ sātaccaṃ nepakkaṃ bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī² hoti, sammiñjite pasūrite sampajānakārī² hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī³ hoti, asite⁴ pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī³ hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī³ hoti, gate thite nisinnē sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṃhībhāve sampajānakārī² hoti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaṃ⁵ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ⁶ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.⁷ So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujjaṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya⁸ parimukhaṃ satīyaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāya avyāpānaccitto viharati,⁹ sabbapaṇa-bhūtahitānukampī⁹ vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ¹⁰ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, āloka-saññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: °kāri.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asīte.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapattaṃ.⁷ S^d and B: °sārūpaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thīnamiddhaṃ *always*.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchaya pahāya tinnavicikicchho viharati, akathaykathī kusaleṣu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nivarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe,² vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ puṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhavaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyaṃ ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti³ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ adukkhamasukhaṃ⁵ upekhāsati parisuddhiṃ⁶ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññānaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.⁷

Idhāti: imissā dīṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvācane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paṭiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā' pāpakaṇaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbali°.

⁴ S^d: atthaṃgamā.

⁶ S^d: parisuddhiṃ.

³ S^d: sukhaṃ viharī ti.

⁵ S^d: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit niṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhan ti: sīlaṃ paṭiṭṭhā ādi caraṇaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ¹ kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatī ti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīlaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veḷudānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pārībhāṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṅghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññātarena buddhapāṭikuṭṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veḷudānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pārībhāṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṅghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññātarena buddhapāṭikuṭṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: veṭṭhudānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasupyatāya.

⁶ S^d: pārībhāṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṅghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārīgocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anatthakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tatbhārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

'Tattha katamo gocaro ?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārīgocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaṃsaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvappajjotāni isivātapaṭivātāni¹² atthakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ tatbhārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu¹³ vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā ?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṃyamakaraṇīyāni saṃvarakaraṇīyāni eittuppādakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayadassāvī ca ādinavadassāvī¹⁴ ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumārī°.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni°.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihi.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā°.

⁷ S^d: vidhavā° here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumārīya° here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappajj°.

¹² S^d: isivātapaṭi°. B: isivātapaṭi°. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I, 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu° always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti: tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhūnānaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaṃ upāsikāsikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesāṃ nissesāṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu guttadvārata, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enam cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṅvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṅvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṅvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṅvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṅvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B. omits this indriyesu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvāratā. Imāya indriyesu guttadvāratāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattañnutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññūtā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantutṭhitā amattaññūtā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññūtā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santutṭhitā mattaññūtā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññūtā. Imāya bhojane mattaññūtāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamāya yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimāya yāmaṃ dakkhīnaṇa passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utṭhānasaññaṃ manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimāya yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.³

Sāta ccaṇ ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Ne pakkāṇ ti: yā paññā pajānanā . . pe⁵ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvaṇānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup^o.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo : ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī³ hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakārī hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti ?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakārī hoti asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhāve.

Sato ti : tattha katamā sati ?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanatā⁷ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati : ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti : tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiceyaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūrī medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajānaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajānaṃ upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakārī hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B : Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice °kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d : asīte always. B : pite.

⁵ K : caṅkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B : asaṃmussanatā.

⁸ So also K.

sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakkamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate t̄hite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve ti.¹

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay² gahaṭṭhehi pabbajītehi, tena taṃ vivittay. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay² gahaṭṭhehi pabbajītehi, tena taṃ vivittay.

Senāsanān ti: mañco pi senāsanay, piṭham³ pi senāsanay, bhisi pi senāsanay, bimbohanam⁴ pi senāsanay, vihāro pi senāsanay, adḍhayogo pi senāsanay, pāsādo pi senāsanay, aṭṭo pi senāsanay, mālo⁵ pi senāsanay, lenam⁶ pi senāsanay, guhā pi senāsanay, rukkhāmūlam pi⁷ senāsanay, veḷugumbo pi senāsanay, yattha vā pana bhikkhū patikkamanti sabbam etaṃ senāsanay.

Bhajatīti: imay vivittay senāsanay bhajati sambhajati sevati nisevati saṃsevati, tena vuccati bhajatīti.⁸

Araññān ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhilā⁹ sabbam etaṃ araññay.

Rukkhāmūlan ti: rukkhāmūlay yeva rukkhāmūlay. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandarā. Giriguhā yeva giriguhā. Susānay yeva susānay. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñjo¹⁰ yeva palālapuñjo.

Vanapatthan¹¹ ti: durānam¹² etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti vanasaṇḍānam etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti bhiṃsanakānam¹³ etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti salomahaṃsānam etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti pariyantānam etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti na manussupacārānam etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti durabhisambhavānam etaṃ senāsanānay adhivacanay.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay gahaṭṭhehi pabbajītehi, tena taṃ appasadday. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay gahaṭṭhehi pabbajītehi, tena taṃ appasadday.

Appanigghosān ti: yad eva taṃ appasadday tad eva taṃ appanigghosay, yad eva taṃ appanigghosay

¹ K. and B. omit ti. B. adds sampajānakārī hoti.

² K: anākiṇṇay.

³ K and B: piṭhay.

⁴ K: bimbohanay. B: bibbohanay.

⁵ B: mālo.

⁶ K: lenay. B: leṇay.

⁷ K and B: °mūlay.

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittay senāsanay bhajatīti.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

¹⁰ S^d: °puñjay.

¹¹ B: vanapatthan always.

¹² S^d: durānay.

¹³ B: bhisana°.

tad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavātaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisallānasārūpaṃ.¹

Araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā ti: araññagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā.

Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhijjhaṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhijjhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhaṭṭhaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccati abhijjhaṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājjaṃ manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhijjhaṃ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhijjhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tājjaṃ manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhijjhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S^d and B: °sārūpaṃ.

² S^d: vyantikatā *always*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thīyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dūsanā dūsitattaṃ.

³ S^d: hoti.

² S^d and B omit.

⁴ B: thīna^o always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyonāho antosamorodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyikā¹ soppaṃ² supanā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thīnaṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṃ pahāyāti.

Vigatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahinattā paṇinissatṭhattā pahinapaṇinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ālokaśaṇṇīti: tattha katamā saṇṇā?

Yā saṇṇā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā. Ayaṃ saṇṇā ālokā hoti vivaṭā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokaśaṇṇīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāññaena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thiyitattaṃ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājjaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Uddhacca kukkuceṃ pahāyāti: atthi uddhaccaṃ, atthi kukkuceṃ.

¹ S^d: pacalāyikaṃ.

² S^d: soppaṃ. B: soppaṃ *both times*; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yañ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuceṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ kukkuceṃ kukkuceṃyaṇā kukkuceṃyitattay cetaso vippaṭṭisāro manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkuceṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkuceṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthayaḡatā abbhathayaḡatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuceṃ¹ pahāyāti.

A n u d d h a t o t i: tassa uddhaccakukkuceṣṣa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahīnattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīna-paṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

V i h a r a t i t i: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

A j j h a t t a n t i: yaṃ ajjhattay paccattay.

V ū p a s a n t a c i t t o t i: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattay santay hoti samitay vūpasantay, tena vuccati ajjhattay vūpasantacitto ti.

U d d h a c c a k u k k u c c ā c i t t a ṃ p a r i s o d h e t i t i: atthi uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuceṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkuceṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā uddhaccakukkuceṃ sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuceṃ cittaṃ parisodhetitī.

V i c i k i c c h a ṃ p a h ā y ā t i: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyaṇā kaṃkhāyitattay vimati vicikicchā dvelhakay dvedhāpatho saṃsayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattay cittaṣṣa manovilekko: ayaṃ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaṃ

¹ S^d: kukkuccam.

² S^d gives full text.

vicikicchā santā hoti' samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati vicikicchāḥ pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇavicikicchho ti: imaṅ vicikicchāḥ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikicchho ti.

Vīharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathāṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati akathāṅkathī hoti nikkathāṅkatho vigatakathāṅkatho,² tena vuccati akathāṅkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṅ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṅ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṅ cittassa manovilekko: ayaṅ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṅ cittaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānasaṅ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññādhātu: idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṅ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā śantā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilese ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbalikaraṇe ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalikaraṇe ti.

Vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehīti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thinamiddhaṅ uddhaccakukkuccaṅ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathāṅkathī vikathāṅkatho.

. Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi
vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca aku-
salehi dhammehi.

Savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi
vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusan-
dhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti
. . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkaṃ savi-
cāraṃ ti.

Vivekajaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa
ekaggatā: te imamhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā
abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajaṃ ti.

Pītisukhaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso
vīti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātāṃ cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosaṃ-
phassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātā
sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ
saṅsatṭhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṃ ti.

Paṭhamam ti: gaṇanānupubbatā¹ paṭhamayaṃ. Idaṃ
paṭhamayaṃ samāpajjati paṭhamayaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa
ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā² sacchikiriyā upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitak-
ko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ
vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S^d: phassanā always.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abhaththaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Avitakkayaṃ avicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abhaththaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati avitakkayaṃ avicāran ti.

Samādhijan ti: sampasādo pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbatta pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaya . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātayaṃ saṃsaḡḡayaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Dutiyaṃ n ti: gaṇanānupubbatā² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ samāpajjati dutiyaṃ.

Jhānan ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo dutiyassa jhānassa iābho paḡilābho patti sampatti phusaṃā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ Sd omits cittassa ekaggatā.

² K: °pubbato.

„ Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjay āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti. Ayaṃ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekhako ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Imāya upekhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññaena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ sātayaṃ cetasaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphasajaṃ sātayaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitayaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññakkhandho saṅkharakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṃ ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikarontī¹ pakāsenti, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

¹ S^d and B.: uttānikarontī.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṅ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṅ sukhaṅ?

Yaṅ cetasikaṅ sātaṅ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati sukhaṅ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukheṇa samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

T a t i y a ṅ t i : gaṇanānupubbatā² tatiyaṅ. Idaṅ tatiyaṅ samāpajjātīti tatiyaṅ.

J h ā n a ṅ t i : upekhā sati sampajaññaṅ sukhaṅ eittassa ekaggatā.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i : yo tatiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇā sacchikiriyaṅ upasam-padā.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

S u k h a s s a c a p a h ā n ā d u k k h a s s a c a p a h ā n ā t i : atthi sukhaṅ, atthi dukkhaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ sukhaṅ? Yaṅ kāyikaṅ sātaṅ kāyikaṅ sukhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ sātaṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati sukhaṅ. Tattha katamaṅ dukkhaṅ? Yaṅ kāyikaṅ asātaṅ kāyikaṅ dukkhaṅ kāyasamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati dukkhaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca sukhaṅ idaṅ ca dukkhaṅ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthaṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā ti.

P u b b e v a s o m a n a s s a d o m a n a s s ā n a ṅ a t t h a ṅ g a m ā t i : atthi somanassaṅ, atthi domanassaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ somanassaṅ? Yaṅ cetasikaṅ sātaṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātaṅ sukhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati somanassaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ domanassaṅ? Yaṅ cetasikaṅ asātaṅ cetasikaṅ dukkhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ asātaṅ dukkhaṅ vedayitaṅ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṅ vuccati domanassaṅ.

Iti idaṅ ca somanassaṅ idaṅ ca domanassaṅ pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: °pubbato.

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedānā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti: tathā katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhānā ajjupekkhānā majjhattatā citassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tathā katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekhāya vivatā hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti.

Catutthān ti: gaṇānānupubbatā¹ catutthāṃ. Idayaṃ catutthāṃ samāpajjātīti catutthāṃ.

Jhānān ti: upekhā sati cittaṃ ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tathā katamā rūpasāññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditthadhammasukhavihāriṃ³ vā saññā sañjānānā sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasāññāyo. Imā rūpasāññāyo atikkanto hoti vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti: tathā katamā paṭighasaññāyo?⁵

Rūpasāññā saddasaññā gandhasāññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tathā katamā nānattasaññāyo?⁶

Yā² asamāpannassa manodhātu samaṅgissa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

³ S^d: ditthadhamme, *cc.*

S^d and B.: °saññā.

² S^d and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto *always.*

⁶ S^d and B.: °saññā.

viññāpadhātu samangissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaḥ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaḥ amanasikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yō ākāso ākāsatanaḥ aghaḥ aghagataḥ vivaro vivaragataḥ asamphuṭṭhaḥ catūhi mahābhūtehi: ayaḥ vuccati ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittaḥ ṭhapeti saṅṭhapeti anantaḥ pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ ti: ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ samāpannaḥ vā uppannaḥ vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa¹ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ samatikkammā ti: imaḥ² ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaḥ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaḥ viññānaḥ ti: taḥ yeva ākāśaḥ viññānaḥ phuṭṭhaḥ manasikaroti anantaḥ pharati, tena vuccati anantaḥ viññānaḥ ti.

Viññānañcāyatanaḥ ti: viññānañcāyatanaḥ samāpannaḥ vā uppannaḥ vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa¹ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññānañcāyatanaḥ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaḥ samatikkammā ti: imaḥ viññānañcāyatanaḥ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaḥ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taḥ yeva viññānaḥ abhāveti vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcāññāyatanaḥ ti: ākiñcāññāyatanaḥ samāpannaḥ vā uppannaḥ vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa¹ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i : yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

S a b b a s o ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkammā ti; imaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkammā ti.

N e v a - s a ñ ñ ī - n ā s a ñ ñ ī t i : taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ santato manasikaroti saṃkhārāvasesasamāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

N e v a - s a ñ ñ ā - n ā s a ñ ñ ā y a t a n a n t i : neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ samāpannessa vā uppannessa vā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetāsikā dhammā.

U p a s a m p a j j ā t i : yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye tivaṅgikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṃ.

² K : Nore. Imassa niddesassa uddeso matikāyaṃ na nissati, tasmā ayaṃ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso ūno.

Tattha katamaṅ tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye duraṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṅ catutthaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ; tasmiṅ samaye duraṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ; tasmiṅ samaye pañcaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati paṭhamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, avitakkaṅ vicāramattaṅ vivekaṅ pītisukhaṅ dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye caturāṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye tivaṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: pīti sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye duraṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: sukhaṅ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṅ, tasmiṅ samaye duraṅgikaṅ jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati pañcamaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye tivaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭh-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamañ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye caturāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye tivaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya virāḡā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamañ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamañ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ; tasmiṃ

samaye pañcaṅgikāy jhānaṅ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṅ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati paṭhamāy jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamāy dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṅaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ¹ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīnaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākāṅ vitakkavicāraṅaṅ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṅ . . . pe . . . pañcamāy jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīnaṅ; tasmīṅ samaye duvaṅgikāy jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati pañcamāy jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāy samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākāy sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāy samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṅ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṅ jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṅ samaye duvaṅgikāy jhānaṅ hoti: upekhā cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idaṅ vuccati catutthaṅ jhānaṅ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamāy jhānaṅ, dutiyaṅ jhānaṅ, tatiyaṅ jhānaṅ, catutthaṅ jhānaṅ.

Tattha katamāy paṭhamāy jhānaṅ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṅ samaye lokuttaraṅ jhānaṅ bhāveti niyyānikaṅ apacayaḅamiṅ diṭṭhigatānaṅ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṅ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṅ dandhābhīññaṅ, tasmīṅ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākāy, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamāy jhānaṅ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyā maggaṅ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva 'kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ (on next page).

pañcamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpāvacaraya jhānaya bhāveti kiriyaya neva kusalaya nākusalaya na ca kamma-vipākaya ditthadhammasukhavihāray, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññā-sahagataṃ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye duvagikaya jhānaya hoti : upekhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraya vivekaya pitisukhaya paṭhamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati ; vitakka-vicāraya vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaya cetaso ekodibhāvaya avitakkaya avicāraya samādhijaya pīti sukhaṃ duttiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ūcikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati ; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaya atthayaṃgamā adukkhamasukhaya upekhā-satipaṃsuddhiy catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṃ jhānānaya kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākātā.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṃ, sukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, sukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; catutthaya jhānaya etth' uppannaṃ adukkhamasukhaya vedanaṃ thapetvā, adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaya.

² S^d has instead : paṭhamaya jhānaya, &c. . . . catutthaya jhānaya. Then : Catunnaṃ jhānānaya kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tīni always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tīni ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamañ jhānañ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicārañ; tiṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannañ pitiñ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannañ sukhañ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthañ jhānañ, etth' uppannañ upekhāñ thapetvā, upekhāsahagatañ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Siyā mahaggaṭā siyā appamaṇā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattaḅbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appamaṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā appamaṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthañ jhānañ siyā parittārammaṇañ siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḅbañ parittārammaṇañ ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇañ ti pi appamaṇārammaṇañ ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tiṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggāḍhipatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggaḥetukā ti pi maggāḍhipatino ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā maggārammaṇañ siyā maggaḥetukañ siyā maggāḍhipati siyā na vattaḅbañ maggārammaṇañ ti pi maggaḥetukan ti pi maggāḍhipatiti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tiṇi jhānā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthañ jhānañ siyā atitārammaṇañ siyā anāgatārammaṇañ siyā paccuppannārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḅbañ atitārammaṇañ ti pi anāgatārammaṇañ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇañ ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Tiṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthañ jhānañ siyā ajjhattārammaṇañ siyā bahiddhārammaṇañ siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇañ siyā na vattaḅbañ ajjhattārammaṇañ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇañ ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇañ ti pi. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattaḅbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḅbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; sañkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nivarāṇā No parāmasā Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaṃsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittaṣaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittaṣaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittaṣaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā :¹ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vitakkaṃ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaṃ ; tīṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vicāraṃ ṭhapetvā, savicāraṃ ; tīṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappītikā. Dve jhānā appītikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tīṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ ṭhapetvā, upekkhāsahagataṃ ; tīṇi jhānā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tīṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā ;³ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā arūpāvacaraṃ siyā na arūpāvacaraṃ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d ; nopādā.

² K : nupādānā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṆḬO.

CATTASSO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ tathā catutthaṇ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokaṇ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ tathā catutthaṇ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokaṇ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṇ tatha tatiyaṇ tathā catutthaṇ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokaṇ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati ; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ tathā catutthaṇ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṇ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṇ lokaṇ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṇ disaṇ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṇ puggalaṇ piyaṇ manāpaṇ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṇ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṇ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasaṇ hadayaṇ¹ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanaṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 passim.

ṭajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti : puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti : yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti : sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā¹ sabbāṃ asesāṃ nisesāṃ pariyādāya vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti.

Mettāsaḡatena cetasā ti : tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taḡḡā mano-viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti : yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.¹

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsaḡatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ duggataṃ durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

¹ Sd : sabbatthā.

² B : abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅṅaṅ mano-viññāṅadhātu : idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya karuṅāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡātaṅ saṅsaṅṅhaṅ sampayuttaṅ, tena vuccati karuṅāsaḡatena cetasaṅ ti.

Ekaṅ disaṅ ti: puratthimaṅ vā disaṅ pacchimaṅ vā disaṅ uttaraṅ vā disaṅ dakkhiṅaṅ vā disaṅ uddhaṅ vā adho vā tiriyaṅ vā vidisaṅ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṅ ti: yath' eva ekaṅ disaṅ tathā dutiyaṅ disaṅ tathā tatiyaṅ disaṅ tathā catutthaṅ disaṅ tathā uddhaṅ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṅ tathā vidisaṅ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti: sabbena sabbāṅ sabbathā¹ sabbāṅ asesaṅ nissesaṅ pariyādāya² vacanam etaṅ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṅ lokan ti.

Karuṅāsaḡatena cetasaṅ ti: tathā katamā karuṅā?

Yū sattesu karuṅā karuṅāyaṅaṅ karuṅāyitattaṅ karuṅā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati karuṅā.

Tathā katamaṅ cittaṅ?

Yaṅ cittaṅ mano mānaṣaṅ . . . pe . . . tajaṅṅaṅ mano-viññāṅadhātu : idaṅ vuccati cittaṅ.

Idaṅ cittaṅ imāya karuṅāya sahaḡataṅ hoti sahaḡātaṅ saṅsaṅṅhaṅ sampayuttaṅ, tena vuccati karuṅāsaḡatena cetasaṅ ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṅ vipulaṅ taṅ mahaggaṅ. Yaṅ mahaggaṅ taṅ appamaṅaṅ. Yaṅ appamaṅaṅ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṅ ca bhikkhu muditāsaḡatena cetasaṅ ekaṅ disaṅ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṅ puggalaṅ piyaṅ manāpaṅ disvā mudito assa, evam eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tathā katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṅaṅ muditāyitattaṅ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṅ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S^d. ² S^d: nissesapariyādāya. ³ S^d: evam evaṅ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Ekaṃ disaṇ ti : puratthiṃaṃ vā disaṃ pacchiṃaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti : yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ ḡokaṇ ti : sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesaṃ nissesāṃ pariyaḡāya¹ vacanaṃ etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ ḡokaṇ ti.

Muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti : tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Vipuleṇāti : yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjo.

Pharitvā ti : pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti : iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu upekkhāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ neva maṇapaṃ ṇa amaṇapaṃ disvā upekkhako assa, evaṃ eva² sabbe satte upekkhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

¹ S^d : āsesā nissesapariyaḡāḡaṇa vacanaṃ.

² S^d : evaṃ evaṃ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dūtiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dūtiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aṣesaṃ nis-ṣesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokan ti.

Upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetāsā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjo.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.
Tattha katamā mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n 1.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S^d. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye
muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ
samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ

¹ K : tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, *cc.* Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye muditā muditāyanā muditāyitattaṃ muditā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyanā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṀ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbādhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbādhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

¹ S^d gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S^d. B. and K. give full text.

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādiṇṇpādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaykiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā² siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo³ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo³ Neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Mahaggaṭā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇā ti pi appamaññārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggāḍhipatino ti pi.

Siyā uppānā siyā anuppānā siyā uppādiniyo.⁴ Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppānā. Na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi⁵ paccuppānārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāṇo.

² S^d: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca saḥagatā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādino.

⁵ S^d omits.

āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No sañyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā.
. . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmāsā . . .
Sārammanā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṅsatṭhā;
cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;¹
cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhuno; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā² Siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappītikā siyā
appītikā; upekhā appītikā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukhāsahagatā; upekhā na sukha-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: °parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S^d omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṄGO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamaññapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṇ samaye cetaṇā sañcetaṇā sañceta-yitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetaṇāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaykhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S^d gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaya-khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ sasaya-khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaya-khārena, pānātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye pānātipātā ārati virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasayakhārena, pānātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ idāṃ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ sasayakhārena, pānātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

. . . pe² . . .

kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . .

pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñānasampayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā ārati virati pativiraṭṭi veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatthānaṃ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe' . . . s.

² S^d gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to (a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ, . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasāṃpayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena. surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ S^d inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā as above.

danā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ

hīnaṃ . . . pe¹ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .
paṇītaṃ . . . pe . . .
chandāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
viriyāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
cittāhipateyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
vimaṇsāhipateyyaṃ . . .

chandāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ
. . . viriyāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇī-
taṃ . . . cittāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
paṇītaṃ . . . vimaṇsāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
. . . paṇītaṃ,² pañātipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye
pañātipātā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya āka-
raṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo. setughāto: idaṃ vuc-
cati pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā
veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, chandāhipateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
hipateyyaṃ . . . cittāhipateyyaṃ . . . vimaṇsāhipa-
teyyaṃ . . . chandāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
. . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . vimaṇsāhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, pañātipātā viramantassa yā
tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: idaṃ
vuccati pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ pañātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S^d here omits the following, ending as under paragraph
(c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5
replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhigateyyañ . . . viriyādhigateyyañ . . . cittādhigateyyañ . . . vīmañsādhigateyyañ . . . chandādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . viriyādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . cittādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . vīmañsādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, pañātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idañ vuccati pañātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamañ pañātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . somanassasahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ . . . somanassasahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ sasañkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ sasañkhārena hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhigateyyañ . . . viriyādhigateyyañ . . . cittādhigateyyañ . . . ¹ chandādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . viriyādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, cittādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, pañātipatā viramantassa yā tasmiñ samaye pañātipatā āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriya ākaraṇañ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkaṃmo setughāto: idañ vuccati pañātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idañ vuccati pañātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ.

(a) Tattha katamañ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . surāmerayamañjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhigateyyañ . . . viriyādhigateyyañ . . . cittādhigateyyañ . . . vīmañsādhigateyyañ . . . chandādhigateyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . .

¹ All texts omit vīmañsādhigateyyañ (in conjunction with consciousness which is ñānavippayuttañ).

viriyādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 cittādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 vīmaṅsādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 datṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha . katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavipayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāna-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāna-
 vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
 khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhipateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhipateyyaṃ . . . cittādhipa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandbādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittādhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā
 ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ-
 ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabhā ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti ; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ ditthigātānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni : pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha - saṅkilesikā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-jhānaṃ: sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma, &c., both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṇ.

⁵ S^d: pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekhā nāsekhā. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddharammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṅyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṅsatṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā; cittasaṅsatṭha - samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno; cittasaṅsatṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;¹ anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² . . . No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappitīkā siyā appitīkā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariyāpannā. Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO CUDDASAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupādā. S^d: no' pādā.

² K: nupādānā. S^d: no' pādānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuddasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṄGO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ Sd : tattha, and always.

² Sd : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmarañe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇa-samudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇani-rodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagā-miniyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyā ñāṇaṃ,¹ bhavē ñāṇaṃ, upādāne ñāṇaṃ, taṇhāya ñāṇaṃ, vedanāya ñāṇaṃ, phasse ñāṇaṃ, saḷāyatane ñāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇe ñāṇaṃ,¹ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhārasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ² udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ³ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsītassa atthaṃ jānāti: ayaṃ imassa bhāsītassa attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsītassa attho ti: ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ Sd inserte . . . pe . . .

² Sd: gāthā.

³ The 'Navagaṇaṃ Buddhavacaṇaṃ.' See Vin. III, 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and Sd: 'bhājanīyaṇ.

pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . : avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttīpaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttīpaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttīpaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttīpaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttīpaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhaminā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaḥagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñānaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñānaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñānaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñānaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paññārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñānaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñānaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñānaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-sambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpiṇo dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . .¹ jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppaññaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmaiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmaiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabhha, tasmaiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmaiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S^d omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā maṇoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaṃ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā maṇoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññā-yatanasaññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññā-yatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṇeva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṇeva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, sañña hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṇ hoti, samādhindriyaṇ hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jīvitindriyaṇ hoti ye va pana tasmiṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti ; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṇeva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti³ kiriyaṇeva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . dutiyaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ . . . catutthaṇ . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ . . . arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇeva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā avyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesañ dhammānañ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammanirut-
tābhilāpe ñāṇañ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni
ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu
ñāṇañ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānasambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ñāṇa-
sampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu ñāṇasampayut-
tesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu
ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu
uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.
Catunnañ paṭisambhidānañ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyā kusalā siyā avyākata.

Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamā-
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādiṇ-
ṇupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā;³ atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisam-
bhidā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā
siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsaha-
gatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva das-
sanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ācayagāminiyo⁴ siyā neva
ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalato. ² K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of
the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāminī siyā apacayagāminī siyā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekkhā¹ nāsekkhā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekkhā siyā asekkhā siyā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamaṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamaṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇītā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhidā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādiniyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādini.

Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhattārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā. Anidaṣṣana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidaṣṣanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.¹

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nivarāṇā. . . . No parāmasā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaśaṣṭṭhā; cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittaśahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittaśaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittaśaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānāśahabhuno, cittaśaṣṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā; no upādā²; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sapṭikā siyā appṭikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAJGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVI.

ÑAṆAVIBHAṆGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhata

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsavā

saṅgyojaniyā

ganthaniyā

oghaniyā

yoganiyā

nīvaraniyā

parāmatthā

upādāniyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākatā

sārammaṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādiṇṇ' upādāniyā

asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pītisahagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā

neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no aparīyāpannā
 aṇiyatā¹
 aṇiyyānikā
 uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhūhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavatthukā bahirārammaṇā
 asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
 nānavatthukā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaraṇiṣayaṇ paccanubhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
 na amanasikārā uppajjanti
 na abbokinṇā uppajjanti
 na apubbaṇ acariṇaṇ uppajjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhoga.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti
 aññatra abhinipātāmatā.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammaṇ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṇ kappeti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
 pathaṇ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṇ na vacīkammaṇ
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 maṇ na vacīkammaṇ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṇ dhammaṇ samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannaṇ viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
 kusalaṇ dhammaṇ samādiyati.

1 S^d omits.

2 B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.

3 S^d omits na.

4 So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

5 S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Yāthāvakaṃvatthuvibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evaṃ ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthu :

lokiyā	}	paññā,
lokuttarā		
kenaci viññeyyā	}	paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava	}	paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā	}	paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā, ²
asaṃyojanīyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā	}	paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojanīyā		
ganthaniyā	}	paññā, ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā	}	paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghanīyā	}	paññā,
anoghanīyā		
oghavippayutta-oghanīyā	}	paññā.
oghavippayutta-anoghanīyā		
yoganiyā	}	paññā, ³
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā	}	paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā, ³
anīvaraṇīyā		
nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇīyā	}	paññā,
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇīyā		

¹ Sd : yāvāthākavatthu°, but cf. p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² Sd omits this alternative.

³ So also Sd.

parāmatthā } paññā,¹
 aparāmatthā }
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā } paññā,
 parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā }
 upādinnā } paññā,
 anupādinnā }
 upādāniyā } paññā,
 anupādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā }
 saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 asaṅkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā }
 savitakkā } paññā,
 avitakkā }
 savicārā } paññā,
 avicārā }
 sappītikā } paññā,
 appītikā }
 pītisahagatā } paññā,¹
 na pītisahagatā }
 sukhasahagatā } paññā,
 na sukhasahagatā }
 upekhāsahagatā } paññā,
 na upekhāsahagatā }
 kāmāvacarā } paññā,
 na kāmāvacarā }
 rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na rūpāvacarā }
 arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na arūpāvacarā }
 pariyāpannā } paññā,
 apariyāpannā }
 niyyānikā } paññā,
 aniyānikā }
 niyatā } paññā,
 aniyatā }
 sa-uttarā } paññā,
 anuttarā }
 atthajāpikā } paññā,
 jāpitatthā }

Evay duvidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits this alternative.

Tividhena nāṇavatthu :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā	}	paññā,
silamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisile	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya		
āyakosallaṅ	}	
apāyakosallaṅ		
upāyakosallaṅ		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādiṇṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā		
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicaramattā		
avitakka-avicārā		
pītisahagatā	}	paññā,
sukhasahagatā		
upekhāsahagatā		
ācayagāminī	}	paññā,
apacayagāminī		
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī		
sekhā	}	paññā,
asekhā		
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggatā		
appamaṇā		
parittārammaṇā	}	paññā,
mahaggatārammaṇā		
appamaṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhīpatinī		
uppaññā	}	paññā,
anuppannā		
uppādinī		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppaññā } paññā,
 atitārammaṇa
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā } paññā,
 ajjhattā
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabhiddhā } paññā,
 ajjhattārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā } paññā.

Savitakka-savicārā paññā :

atthi { vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi { upādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
 atthi { pītisahagatā
 sukhasahagatā
 upekhāsahagatā,
 atthi { ācayagāminī
 apacayagāminī
 neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 atthi { sekhā
 asekhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi { parittā
 mahaggatā
 appamaṇā,
 atthi { parittārammaṇā
 mahaggatārammaṇā
 appamaṇārammaṇā,
 atthi { maggārammaṇā
 maggabetukā
 maggādhipatinī,
 atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atthi { atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,

- atthi { atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā,
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atthi { atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi { ajjhattā
bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi { pītisahagatā
sukhasahagatā
upekhāsahagatā,
atthi { ācayagāminī
apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi { sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi { mahaggaṭārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi { maggaḥetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
uppannā
atthi { anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
atthi { anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi { anāgaṭārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhattā
atthi { bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
ajjhattārammaṇā
atthi { bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pitisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukkasahagatā paññā :

- atthi { vipākā
vipākadhāmmadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhāmmadhammā,
upādīṇṇupādāniyā
atthi { anupādīṇṇupādāniyā
anupādīṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicārā
atthi { avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicārā,
ācāyagāminī
atthi { apacāyagāminī
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī,
sekhā
atthi { asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittā
atthi { mahaggaṭā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

atthi	{	parittārammaṇā mahaggatārammaṇā appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi	{	maggārammaṇā maggahetukā maggāhipatinī,
atthi	{	uppannā anuppannā uppādinī,
atthi	{	atitā anāgatā paccuppannā,
atthi	{	atitārammaṇā anāgatārammaṇā paccuppannā,
atthi	{	ajjhattā bahiddhā ajjhattabahiddhā,
atthi	{	ajjhattārammaṇā bahiddhārammaṇā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekhāsahagatā paññā :

atthi	{	vipākā vipākadhammadhammā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	{	upādiṇṇupādāniyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi	{	ācayagāminī apacayagāminī neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
atthi	{	sekhā asekhā neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi	{	parittā mahaggatā appamaṇā,
atthi	{	parittārammaṇā mahaggatārammaṇā appamaṇārammaṇā,
atthi	{	maggārammaṇā maggahetukā maggāhipatinī,

atthi { uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādini,
 atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atitārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 ajjhattā
 bahiddhā
 ajjhattabahiddhā,
 ajjhattārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evay tividhena ñāṇavatthu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

kammassakataṃ
 saccānulomikaṃ
 maggasamaṃgissa
 phalasaṃgissa) ñāṇaṃ,
 dukkhe
 dukkhasamudaye
 dukkhanirodhe
 dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya) ñāṇaṃ,
 kāmāvacarā
 rūpāvacarā
 arūpāvacarā) paññā,
 apariyāpannā
 dhamme
 anvaye
 paricce) ñāṇaṃ.
 sammati

Atthi paññā :

{ ācayāya no apacayāya
 apacayāya no ācayāya
 ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
 neva ācayāya no apacayāya ;
 { nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
 paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
 nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
 neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ;

hānabhāgini	}	paññā,
ṭhitibhāgini		
visesabhāgini		
nibbedhabhāgini		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarañe	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarañasamudaye		
jarāmarāṇanirodhe		
jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhave ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phasse ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāranirodhe		
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi

pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atthavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.
Evaṃ atthavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Navavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattīsu paññā.
Evaṃ navavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi
samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato tthānaṃ ca tthānato atthānaṃ ca at-
tthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato tthānaṃ
ca tthānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti,
idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ
āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu
sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppan-
nānaṃ kammaśamādānānaṃ tthānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccup-
pannānaṃ kammaśamādānānaṃ tthānaso hetuso vipākaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgata-
balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ
paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiy paṭi-
padaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbat-
thagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātuy nānādhātuy
lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato aneka-
dhātuy nānādhātuy lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi
tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma
Tathāgato āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ
nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nanā-

¹ S^d : catusu.

dhimuttikatay yathābhūtay pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato parasattānay parapuggalānay indriyaparopariyattay yathābhūtay pajānati, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānay parapuggalānay indriyaparopariyattay yathābhūtay pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnay¹ saṅkilesay vodānay vuṭṭhānay yathābhūtay pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnay saṅkilesay² vodānay vuṭṭhānay³ yathābhūtay pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṅ yathābhūtay pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṅ yathābhūtay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato sattānay cutūpapātay yathābhūtay pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānay cutūpapātay yathābhūtay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato āsavānay khayay yathābhūtay pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānay khayay yathābhūtay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṅ balay āgamma Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabbhatthānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Evay dasavidhena nāṇavatthu.

ΜΛΤΙΚΑ.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S^d: °pattīnasāṅkilesay.

³ S^d: utṭhānay.

⁴ S^d: mātīkay.

Pañcaviññāṇaṃ na hetum eva, ahetukam eva, hetuvip-
payuttam eva, sappaccayam eva, saṅkhatam eva, arūpam
eva, lokiyam eva, sāsavam eva, saṅyojanīyam eva,
ganthaniyam eva, oghanīyam eva, yoganiyam eva,
nīvaraniyam eva, parāmattham eva, upādānīyam eva,
saṅkilesikam eva, avyākatam eva, sārammaṇam eva,
acetasikam eva, vipākam eva, upādiṇṇ' upādānīyam eva,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikam eva, na savitakka-savicāram
eva, na avitakkavicāramattam eva, avitakka-avicāram
eva, na pītisahagatam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
pahātabbam eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukam eva, neva ācayagāmiy na apacayagāmiy eva,
neva sekhaṃ nāsekham eva; parittam eva, kāmāvacaram
eva, na rūpāvacaram eva, na arūpāvacaram eva, pariya-
pannam eva, no apariyāpannam, eva aniyatam eva,
aniyyānikam eva, uppannamanoviññānaviññeyyam eva,
aniccam eva, jarābhibhūtam eva.

Pañca viññāṇā uppannavatthukā uppan-
nārammaṇā ti: uppannasmīy vatthusmīy uppanne
ārammaṇe uppajjanti.

Purejātavatthukā purejātārammaṇā ti:
pure jātasmiy vatthusmīy pure jāte ārammaṇe uppaj-
janti.

Ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā ti:
pañcannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vatthū ajjhattikā, ārammaṇā
bāhirā.

Asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnāram-
maṇā ti: asambhinnasmīy vatthusmīy asambhinne
ārammaṇe uppajjanti.

Nānavatthukā nānārammaṇā ti: aññaṃ cak-
khuviññāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaṃ sotaviñ-
ñāṇassa vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaṃ ghānaviññāṇassa
vatthu ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaṃ jivhāviññāṇassa vatthu
ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu ca āram-
maṇañ ca.

Na aññaṃ maññaṇassa gocaravisayaṃ paccā-
nubhotī ti: cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ sota-
viññāṇaṃ na paccānubhotī, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ
pi¹ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccānubhotī; cakkhuviññāṇassa
gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ na paccānubhotī, ghāna-
viññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na pac-
cānubhotī; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ

¹ B. and K : °visayaṃ pi throughout.

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti.

Na asamannāhārā² uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarontassa uppajjanti.

Na abbokiṇṇā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: samannā°.

³ K. and S^d omit.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā¹ ti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇaṃ natthi āvajjanā vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² dhammañ paṭivijānātīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gamaṇaṃ vā ṭhānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappetīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gamaṇaṃ vā ṭhānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyātīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannaṃ

¹ S^d: abhogo.

² S^d and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Evam yāthavatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

एकाकाṃ.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṃyojanīyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṃyojanīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojanīyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yāthāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā^o.

² K. omits.

³ Sd omits paññā.

⁴ Sd kusalāvyākatesu.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā; tīsu bhūmīsu kusale¹ tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavippayuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravippayuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pīṭhisampayuttā paññā sappitikā paññā; pīṭhiyippayuttā paññā appitikā paññā.

Pīṭhisampayuttā paññā pīṭisahagatā paññā; pīṭhivippayuttā paññā na pīṭisahagatā paññā.

¹ S^d: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā; sukha-
vippayuttā paññā na sukhasahagatā paññā.

Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā; upe-
khāvippayuttā paññā na upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā;
rūpāvacarā¹ arūpāvacarā¹ अपरिग्रहणी paññā na kāmā-
vacarā paññā.

Rūpāvacarakusalāvvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā;
kāmāvacarā,² arūpāvacarā,² अपरिग्रहणी paññā na rūpā-
vacarā paññā.

Arūpāvacarakusalāvvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā;
kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā अपरिग्रहणी paññā na arūpāva-
carā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvvyākate paññā परिग्रहणी paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā परिग्रहणी
paññā.

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu³ paññā niyyānikā
paññā; tīsu bhūmīsu kusale⁴ catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tīsu
bhūmīsu kiriyāvvyākate paññā aniyyanīkā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā niyatā paññā, tīsu bhūmīsu
kusale⁵ catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvvyākate
paññā aniyatā paññā.

Tīsu bhūmīsu kusalāvvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anuttarā paññā.

Tattha katamā atthajāpikā paññā?

Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale arahato abhiññāṇṇ uppadentassa
samāpattiy uppadentassa kiriyāvvyākate paññā atthajāpikā
paññā; catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke arahato uppanāya abhiñ-
ñāya uppanāya samāpattiyā kiriyāvvyākate paññā jāpi-
tattā paññā.

Evaj duvidhena nāṇavatthu.

DUKKAṆ.⁶

Tattha katamā cintāmayā⁷ paññā?

Yogavīhītesu vā kammāyatānesu yogavīhītesu vā sip-
pāyatānesu yogavīhītesu vā vijjāṭṭhānesu kammassakataṇ
vā saccānulomikaṇ vā rūpaṇ aniccaṇ ti vā vedanā
aniccaṇ ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā

¹ S^d repeats paññā.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits catūsu phalesu.

⁴ S^d: kusalesu.

⁵ S^d: kusalesu.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ So S^d. Cf. p. 310.

viññānaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiyaṃ anulomikaṃ khantiyaṃ diṭṭhiyaṃ ruciyaṃ mutiyaṃ pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhantiyaṃ parato assutvā paṭilabhāti: ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjattāhānesu kammassakataṃ vā saccānulomikaṃ vā: rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññānaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiyaṃ anulomikaṃ khantiyaṃ diṭṭhiyaṃ ruciyaṃ mutiyaṃ pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhantiyaṃ parato sutvā paṭilabhāti: ayaṃ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā dānamavā paññā?

Dānaṃ ārabha dānādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā silamayā paññā?

Silaṃ ārabha silādhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati silamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisīle paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati adhisīle paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattiyaṃ samāpajantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaṃ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ āyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahīyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāri-pūriyā saṃvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

¹ So S^{d.}, B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the Corrigenda K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ¹ vuccati āyako-sallaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ apāyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati apāyakosallaṃ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṃ.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu vipāke paññā upādinnupādāniyā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale,² tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādinn' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādinna-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pitisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā. Upekhāsampayuttā paññā upekhāsahagatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusale paññā ācayagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu paññā apacayagāminī paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tisu phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Uparitthime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale, tisu bhūmisu vipāke,³ tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmvāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: ayaṃ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggaṭe dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamaṇe dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggaḥetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhīpatinī paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ adhipatiṃ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggādhīpatinī paññā.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādini, na vattaḅbā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale, tīsu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyaḅkate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḅbā uppādini ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Evāṇ tividhena nāṇavatthu.

TIKAṆ.¹

Tattha katamaṇ kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ?

Atthi dinnāṇ, atthi yiṭṭhaṇ, atthi hutāṇ, atthi sukāṭa-dukkaṭānaṇ kammānaṇ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṇ loko, atthi paro loko,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ³ vuccati kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ. Thapetvā saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ sabbā pi sāsava kusalā paññā kammassakataṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ?

Rūpaṇ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā viññānaṇ aniccan ti vā yā evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ ditthi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṇ vuccati saccānulomikaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṇgissa nāṇaṇ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasaṇgissa nāṇaṇ.

Maggasaṇgissa nāṇaṇ dukkhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṇ nāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhe nāṇaṇ?

Dukkhaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhe nāṇaṇ. Dukkhasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d and B: paraloko.

³ S^d: ayaṇ.

⁴ B: evarūpī. S^d: anulomikaṇ khantiṇ ditthiṇ, etc.

miniy paṭipadaṃ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ dhamme ñāṇaṃ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaṃ.

So iminā dhammena ñātena diṭṭhena pattena viditena pariyogālhena atītānāgate nayaṃ neti² ye hi keci atītāma addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgatāma addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paricca ñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vītārāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītārāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ . . . sā-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ . . . samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S^o: °gāminipāṭipadaṃ.

² S^d: atītānāgate naye iti: ye hi, *etc.*

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sam-
māditṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paricece ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricece
ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammatiñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya ?

Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya.
Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpā-
vacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya
ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni : ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya
no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vītarāgo samāno abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni : ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭived-
hāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca.
Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāginī paññā ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ³ kāmasahagatā saññāmana-
sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā sati santitṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā Avitakkasaha-
gatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā.
Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgū-
pasanḥitā⁵ nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmana-
sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anu-
dhammatā sati santitṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Upekhāsa-
hagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī
paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti
virāgūpasanḥitā⁴ paññā.

Tatīyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisahagatā saññāmanasi-
kārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā satī santitṭhati tṭhitibhāginī paññā. Adukkhama-
sukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesa-

¹ S^d repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K : rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B : lābhi throughout. S^d : lābhi throughout.

⁴ S^d : nibbidāya saḥagatā throughout.

⁵ K : °sañhitā, and B : °saññitā, throughout.

bhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṃ sukhasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Viññānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāginī paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāginī paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāginī paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāginī paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

1 S^d: upekhā sukhasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.

2 S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa dandhaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa khippaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ² abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa dandhaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhiṃ uppādentassa khippaṃ taṅṭhānaṃ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ thokaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇaṃ vipulaṃ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S^d: taṅṭhānaṃ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits na here only.

⁴ S^d has pharantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṅ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇarammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṅ jarāmarañe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmarañasamudaye p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmarañanirodhe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

'Tattha katamaṅ jarāmarañe ñāṇaṅ ?

Jarāmarañāṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṅ vuccati jarāmarañe ñāṇaṅ. Jarāmarañasamudayaṅ ārabba . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarañanirodhaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṅ vuccati jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṅ jūtiyā p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

saḷāyatane p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

viññāne p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhāre p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, saṅkhārasamudaye p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, saṅkhāranirodhe p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṅ ?

Saṅkhāre ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṅ. Saṅkhārasamudayaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhaṅ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṅ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṅ vuccati saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṅ.

Evāṅ catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

CATUKKAṅ.²

¹ K. omits all ' pe 's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pītipharanāṭā sukhapharanāṭā cetopharanāṭā ālokapharanāṭā paccavekkhaṇānimittaṅ.

Dvisu jhānesu paññā pītipharanāṭā. Tisu jhānesu paññā sukhapharanāṭā. Paracitte ñāṇaṅ cetopharanāṭā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharanāṭā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṅ paccavekkhaṇānimittaṅ. Ayaṅ vuccati pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṅ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiṅ ca sukha-vipāko ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmiso ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ samādhi santo paṇito paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvādhigato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. So kho paṇhaṅ imaṅ samādhiṅ sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vuṭṭhahāmi⁴ : paccattaṅ yeva ñāṇaṅ uppajjati. Ayaṅ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evayaṅ pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ñāṇaṅ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā ñāṇaṅ, paracitte ñāṇaṅ, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṅ, sattānaṅ cutūpapāte ñāṇaṅ, āsavānaṅ khaye ñāṇaṅ. Imā⁵ chasu abhiññāsu paññā.

Evayaṅ chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ñāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, atītam⁷ pi addhānaṅ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, anāgatam⁷ pi addhānaṅ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti ñāṇaṅ, yam⁸ p' issa taṅ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṅ tam⁸ pi khayadhammaṅ vayadhammaṅ virāgadhammaṅ nirodhadhamman ti ñāṇaṅ. Bhavapaccayā jātiṭi ñāṇaṅ . . . pe⁹ . . .

¹ S^d : aparāpariyo.

² B : mahāpurisa^o.

³ B : na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K : °nigayha^o.
S^d : sasaṅkhaniggayha^o.

⁴ S^d : uṭṭhahāmiṭi.

⁵ S^d : imāsu.

⁶ S^d and B : sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B : atītaṅ.

⁸ So K. B : yaṅ.

⁹ S^d : . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tañhāpaccayā¹ upādānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taṇhā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Phassaṃpaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Salāyatanapaccayā phasso ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, atitam³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, anāgataṃ³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṃkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, yam³ p' issa taṃ dhammaṃtṭhitiñāṇaṃ tam³ pi khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ. Imāni sattaṣattari⁴ ñāṇavattūni.

Evāṃ sattaṭṭhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgāmimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgāmimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahattaphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evāṃ aṭṭhavidhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattisu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiyā paññā, dutiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā, catutthajjhānasamāpattiyā paññā; ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā paññā, viññāñācāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā paññā, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā paññā; saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṃ. Imā⁵ navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evāṃ navavidhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataṃ tathānaṃ ca tathānaṃ aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhi-sampanno puggalo⁶ kañci⁷ saṃkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ S^d: taṇhāya paccayā.

² So also S^d.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S^d and B: °sattati.

⁵ So also S^d.

⁶ S^d: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhisampanno puggalo māraṃ jīvitaṃ voroṇeyya,² n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano māraṃ jīvitaṃ voroṇeyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ditṭhisampanno puggalo pitaṃ jīvitaṃ voroṇeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voroṇeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittena tathāgataṃ lohitaṃ uppādeyya . . . saṅhaṃ bhindeyya . . . aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puthujjano aṭṭhamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyū, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjeyyū, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ arahantaṃ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso arahantaṃ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṃ kāreyya,⁵

¹ S^d: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to pitaṃ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthī.

⁵ S^d: Sakatatkareyya, then Marattaṃ kāreyya, &c. B. and K: kareyya always.

Mārattaṅ kāreyya, Brahmattaṅ kāreyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ puriso Brahmattaṅ kāreyya,¹ ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyaduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīduccaritassa . . . yaṅ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manoduccaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyasucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīsucaritassa . . . yaṅ mano-sucaritassa anīṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī² taṅ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param⁴ marañā sugatiṅ saggaṅ lokaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyaduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ vacīduccaritasamaṅgī . . . yaṅ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṅ saggaṅ lokaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ manoduccaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṅ anavakāso yaṅ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppajjeyya, n' etaṅ ṭhānaṅ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṅ vijjati yaṅ kāyasucaritasamaṅgī taṅ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṅ

1 S^d: brahmattakāreyya. 2 S^d: samaṅgi *always*.

3 B. and K: taṅ-nidānaṅ *always*.

4 K: paraṅ *always*. 5 S^d: taṅ-nidānatappaccayā.

6 S^d: tannidānā.

saggaṃ lokam uppajjeyya, tñānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī taṃ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; tñānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaṅgī taṃ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam uppajjeyya,⁴ tñānam etaṃ vijjatitī⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ tñānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tatha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa tñānaṃ ca tñānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppanānaṃ kammasamādānaṃ tñānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālasampattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni⁸ payogasampattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiṃ āgamma vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gativipattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhivipattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni kālavipattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni payogavipattiṭṭipāṭibāḷhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni gatisampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammasamādānāni upadhisampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṅgī. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatitī. ⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattiṃ without pe. .

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni kālasampattiṃ āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni payogasampattiṃ āgamma vipacantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa atītānāgatapaccuppannāya kammāsamādānāya tṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nirayagāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivīsaya-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā devalokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgatho khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atītamaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgatamaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: °gāmī throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānāyonigāmini. So B. with °gāmī.

³ S^d: petti°. ⁴ S^d and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ.

⁵ K: lokaṃ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti always. ⁸ S^d: payirupāsenti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikatāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appara-jakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpāye duviññāpāye² bhabbābhabbe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthiṣānissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditthiṣānissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñānaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayo?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca datthābbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamaṃ ca⁸ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro⁹ paritabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā: idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā¹⁰ hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha°.

² K.: dūviñ°.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d āṇaṃñābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikatā sattā¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā² sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payiru pāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavatthūni: lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikatāni anusadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikatāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsayaṃ pāpānusayaṃ pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsayaṃ kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpayā?⁴

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppañña abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyamaṇ okkamituṇ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṇ : ime te sattā bhabbā ti : yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṇ tathāgatassa parasattānaṇ para-puggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ¹ saṅkilesaṇ vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ ?

Jhāyīti : cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apare pi cattāro jhāyī : atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ca ; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānanaṇ ti : cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Vimokho ti : attha vimokhā : rūpi rūpāni passati : ayaṇ paṭhamo vimokho. Ajjhataṇ arūpaṇāni bahiddhā rūpāni passati : ayaṇ dutiyo vimokho. Subhan tveva² adhimuttō hoti : ayaṇ tatiyo vimokho. Sabbaso rūpaṇānaṇ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṇ atthaṅgamā³ nānattasaññānaṇ amanasikārā : ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ catuttho vimokho. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanaṇ samatikkamma : anantaṇ viññānaṇ ti viññānañcāyatanaṇ upasampajja viharati : ayaṇ pañcamo vimokho. Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṇ

¹ B. and K : °vimokkha° throughout.

² S^d : subhan ti. B : subhan teva.

³ S^d : atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhiṭi : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattīti : nava anupubbavihārasamāpattīyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpattī dutiyajjhānasamāpattī tatiyajjhānasamāpattī catutthajjhānasamāpattī ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattī viññānaññāyatanasamāpattī ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattī neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasamāpattī saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattī.

• Saṅkilesaṇṇaṃ : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānaṇṇaṃ : visesabhāgiyo dhammo.

• Vuṭṭhānaṇṇaṃ : vodānaṃ pi vuṭṭhānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vuṭṭhānaṃ pi vuṭṭhānaṃ ti yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihitāṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathāidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi² jātiyo tiṃsam pi³ jātiyo cattālīsam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahassam pi jātisatasahassam pi, aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivatṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivatṭakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyānto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evam āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evam āyupariyānto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati :⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa pubbenivāsaṃ anussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

¹ S^d cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṃpi.

³ K : tiṃsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrāpāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussaratīti.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa sattānaṅ cutūpapātaṅ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṅ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṅ param maraṇā apāyaṅ duggatiṅ vinipātaṅ nirayaṅ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṅ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṅ param maraṇā sugatiṅ saggayaṅ lokaṅ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa sattānaṅ cutūpapātaṅ³ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ.

Tattha katamaṅ tathāgatassa āsavānaṅ khaye yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṅ khayā anāsavaṅ cetovimuttiṅ⁴ paññāvimuttiṅ diṭṭh' eva dhamme sayāṅ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁵ yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṅ tathāgatassa āsavānaṅ khaye⁶ yathābhūtaṅ ñāṇaṅ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṅ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanadaṅ nadati brahmacakkaṅ pavatteti.

Evay dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

ÑĀṆAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutupapātaṅ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttanṅ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayāṅ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆṬO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññumado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññattimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jīvitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sakkāramado	silamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	pariṇāhamado
vaṇṇamado	saṅghānamado
sutamado	pāripūrimado
paṭibhāṇamado	mado ³
	pamādo ;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandī ⁵
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁶
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso linattaṇ ⁷
siṅgaṇ	kuhanā
tintiṇaṇ	lapanā
cāpalyaṇ ⁴	nemittikatā ⁸
asabhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallaṇ.

⁶ B: °bhitā.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

³ S^d omits.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandī.

⁷ S^d: olinattaṇ. B: cetaso calinattaṇ.

lābhena lābhaṅ jigijñsanatā¹
 seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,

māno²

omāno

atimāno

adhimāno

mānātimāno

asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko

janapadavitakko

amaravitakko³parānuddayatāpaṭisaṅyutto⁴ vitakko

lābhasakkarasilokapaṭisaṅyutto vitakko

anavaññattipaṭisaṅyutto vitakko.

एकाकाṅ.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyañ ca,⁸
 māyā ca sāttheyyañ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca
 bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca,
 sassataditṭhi ca ucchedaditṭhi ca,
 antavādītṭhi ca anantavādītṭhi ca,
 pubbantānuditṭhi ca aparantānuditṭhi ca,
 ahirikañ ca anottappañ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anajjavo⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccañ ca,
 asākhalyañ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

¹ S^d: nijigijñsanatā. B: nijigīsanatā. ² S^d omits.

³ S^d: amarā.

⁴ K: oduyatā°.

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d: makko.

⁷ B: palāso.

⁸ K: anājjavo.

indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
 muṭṭhasaccañ ca asampajaññañ ca,
 sīlavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
 ajjhataṇ saṅyojanañ ca bahiddhā saṅyojanañ ca.
 DUKAṆ.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni
 tayo akusalavitakkā
 tisso akusalasaññā
 tisso akusaladhātuyo
 tiṇi duccharitāni
 tayo āsavā
 tiṇi saṅyojanāni
 tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 tisso esanā
 tisso vidhā
 tiṇi tamāni¹
 tiṇi bhayāni
 tiṇi titthāyatanāni
 tayo kiñcanā
 tiṇi aṅgaṇāni
 tiṇi malāni
 tiṇi visamāni
 aparāni pi tiṇi visamāni
 tayo aggī
 tayo kasāvā
 apare pi tayo kasāvā
 assādaditṭhi attānuditṭhi micchādītṭhi
 arati vihesā adhammacariyā
 dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasaññā
 uddhaccaṇ kosajjaṇ pamādo
 asantutṭhitā² asampajaññatā mahicchata
 ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ pamādo
 anādariyaṇ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
 assaddhiyaṇ avadaññutā kosajjaṇ
 uddhaccaṇ asaṇvaro dussilyaṇ
 ariyaṇaṇ adassanakamyatā³ saddhammaṇ asotu-
 kamyatā³ upārambhacittatā
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ asampajaññaṇ cetaso vikkhepo

¹ S^d *inverts order of this and next term.*

² K: asantutṭhatā.

³ S^d: °kammata.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattaṅ.¹

TIKAṆ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccharitāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccharitāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṅyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṅgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyaśanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCARAṆ.

¹ S^d: olinattaṅ. ² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagehasitā¹ dhammā cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha ditṭhiyo.³

CHAKKAṆ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶ satta asaddhammā satta duccharitāni satta mānā satta ditṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṅṅivādā aṭṭha neva-saṅṅi-nāsaṅṅivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṆ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iṅṅitāni nava maṅṅitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁸ dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasavatthukā micchādītṭhi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā⁹ ditṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhāṇ abhisāṅyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni honti. Iti atitāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, anāgatāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicaritāni,¹⁰ tad-ekajjhāṇ abhisāṅyūhitvā abhisāṅkhipitvā aṭṭhasatāṇ taṇhāvicaritaṇ hoti; yāni ca dvāsatti-ditṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.¹¹

¹ K: °rāgā gehasitā. B. omits gehasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upekhā (sic) ca ditṭhiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ K. and S^d: saṅṅi°.

⁸ S^d; āghātā°.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātımado ?

Jātiṅ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṅ māno maññanā¹ maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇamo² dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cıttassa : ayaṅ vuccati jātımado.

Tattha katamo gottamado ?

Gottaṅ paṭicca ārogyaṅ³ paṭicca yobbanāṅ paṭicca jıvitaṅ paṭicca lābhaṅ paṭicca sakkāraṅ paṭicca garukāraṅ paṭicca purekkhāraṅ paṭicca parivāraṅ paṭicca bhogaṅ paṭicca vaṇṇaṅ paṭicca sutāṅ paṭicca paṭibhānaṅ paṭicca rattaññutaṅ paṭicca piṇḍapātıkattaṅ paṭicca anavaññattiṅ⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathaṅ paṭicca iddhiṅ paṭicca yasaṅ paṭicca silaṅ paṭicca jhānaṅ paṭicca sippaṅ paṭicca ārohaṅ paṭicca pariṇāhaṅ paṭicca saṅṭhānaṅ paṭicca pāripūriṅ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṅ māno maññanā maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cıttassa : ayaṅ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado ?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṅ māno maññanā⁶ maññitattaṅ unṇati unṇamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cıttassa : ayaṅ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacıduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmaguṇesu cıttassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṅ kusalānaṅ vā dhammānaṅ bhāvanāya asakkaccakiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anıṭṭhitakiriyaṭā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸ nıkkhıttachandataṭā nıkkhıttadhurataṭā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulıkkammaṅ anadhıṭṭhānaṅ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho ?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṅ kakkhaliyaṅ phāruliyaṅ ujucıttatā amudutā : ayaṅ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho ?

Yo sārambho paṭısārambho sārambhanā--paṭısārambhanā paṭısārambhitattaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā atıcchatā ?

Itarıtaracıvara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhēsajja-parıkkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmaguṇehi asantuttḥassa bhiy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d : maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have unṇāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated at each phrase.

⁴ B : anavaññātaṅ.

⁵ S^d : °kammataṭā.

⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B : anaṭṭhita°.

⁸ B : olinā°.

⁹ B : °dhūrataṭā.

yokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍapātāgilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagaṇehi asantuttḥassa bhīyyokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, dussilyo samāno : silavā ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṃ jano jānātūti, saṅganikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, kusīto samāno : āradbhaviriyo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno : upatṭhitassatīti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno : samāhito ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, akhīṇāsavo samāno : khīṇāsavo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ siygaṃ ?

Yaṃ siygaṃ singāratā caturatā² cāturiyaṃ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṃ :³ idaṃ vuccati siygaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tintiṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ tintiṇaṃ tintiṇāyanā⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṃ loluppaṃ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṃ puñcikatā sādūkamyatā :⁵ idaṃ vuccati tintiṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cāpalyaṃ ?⁶

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanaṇḍanā, imassa⁷ vā pūtikāyassa⁷ bāhirānaṃ vā parikkhāraṇaṃ⁸ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā kelānā⁹ parikelānā¹⁰ giddhikatā giddhikattaṃ,¹¹ capalatā cāpalyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati cāpalyaṃ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti ?¹²

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppajjhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhē vā sāvakesu vā aññātaraññātāresu vā¹⁵ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippaṭṭikulagāhitā¹⁶ vipaccanikasātata,¹⁷

¹ K : paññavā.

² B : caturatā.

³ K : pārikkhattiyaṃ. B : parikkhattiyaṃ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu^o.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṃ.

⁷ B : pūti^o.

⁸ S^d : °khāraṃ.

⁹ S^d : kelasānā. B : kelānā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : gedhikatā gedhikattaṃ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omits.

¹⁶ K : vippaṭṭikūla^o.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātata. B : °nika^o.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ ugāravatā appaṭissavatā:² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā arati?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-lesu dhammesu vā⁴ arati aratikā anabhirati anabhiramaṇā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā:⁵ ayaṃ vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā tandī?⁶

Yā tandī tandiyanā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasāyanā⁸ ālasāyitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhanā vijambhanā ānamanā¹⁰ vinamanā sannamanā paṇamanā¹¹ vyādhiyaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vijambhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhattaparilāho¹² kāyaduttullaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattaṃ?¹³

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyitattaṃ thinaṃ thiyānā thiyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittassa: idaṃ vuccati cetaso linattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa paccayapaṭisevanasaṅkhātena vā sāmantaṃjappitena vā iriyāpathassa vā aṭṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṅṭhapanā bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpakatassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapanā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā samullapanā unnahanā¹⁹ samunnahanā ukkācanā²⁰ samukkācanā anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā pāribbhaṭṭatā:²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B: anādariyatā.

² B: appati°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omit vā.

⁵ S^d: paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d: tandī.

⁷ S^d: ālass°. ⁸ B: ālasāyanā.

⁹ B: vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: anāmanā.

¹¹ S^d: paṇāmanā.

¹² S^d: olāho.

¹³ S^d: olinattaṃ.

B: calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S^d: akallatā.

¹⁵ B: li°, and thi°.

¹⁶ B: āṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B: bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S^d: omits.

¹⁹ S^d: ullahanā samullahanā.

²⁰ K: °kāpanā.

²¹ S^d: °bhāsītā.

²² S^d: cātu°. B: cātu°.

²³ K. and B: muggasupatā pāribbhatyatā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṃ paresaṃ nimittaṃ nimittakammaṃ obhāso
obhāsakammaṃ sāmantaṃjappā parikathā: ayaṃ vuccati
nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa yā paresaṃ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhe-
panā samukkhepanā khipanā saṃkhipanā pāpanā sampā-
panā: avaṇṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimaṃsikatā:¹ ayaṃ vuccati
nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaṃ jigijñsanatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito
laddhaṃ āmisaṃ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṃ
āmisaṃ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa eṭṭhi
gavetṭhi pariyeṭṭhi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṃ vuc-
cati lābhena lābhaṃ jigijñsanatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ jap-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati
unṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ
vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati
unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ
vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇ-
ṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyata-
tanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjatṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ
hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attapari-
bhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaṇṇahārikā.

² B: nijigīsanatā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno maññanā maññitattaṃ gilaṇā
gilitattaṃ attaññutā. B: hīl°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṇ attuññā¹ attavaññā² attaparibhavo:³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo

¹ S^d: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā°.

³ S^d: attaparibhavo.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question. S^d and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṃ attuññā attavaṇṇā¹, attaparibhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānaṃ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaṃ attānaṃ dahati aparakāle⁴ attānaṃ seyyaṃ dahati parehi hīnaṃ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatānena vā sippāyatānena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayaṃ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S^d: attaññā attavaṇṇā. K: attā^o.

² K: pare. K. and S^d omit attānaṃ.

³ K and B: pubbakālaṃ.

⁴ K and B: aparakālaṃ.

⁵ So S^d.

⁶ K: attā^o.

⁷ S^d: patti^o.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmimāno ?

Rupe asmīti māno,¹ asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo ; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṣṣa : ayaṃ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno ?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattḥānena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā ditṭhiyā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uṇṇati uṇṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṣṣa : ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñātivitakko ?

Ñātake ārabba gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati ñātivitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko ?

Janapadaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko ?²

Dukkarakārikapaṭisaṅgyutto³ vā ditṭhigatapaṭisaṅgyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṅgyutto⁵ vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṅsaṭṭho viharati hasanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati : yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṅgyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṅgyutto vitakko ?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṅgyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṅgyutto vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattḥānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā : mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B : rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d : amarā°. ³ B : dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S^d : ditṭhi vā paṭisaṅgyutto vā. ⁵ K : parānuddayatā°.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer. ⁷ B : vā.

pare avajānijsūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchāsajjakkappa: ayaṇ vuccati anavaññattipaṭisaṇ-
yutto vitakko.

EKAKAṆ.

Tattha katāmo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇ doso dussanā dussi-
tattaṇ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṇ² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa:
ayaṇ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katāmo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho: yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṇ⁴ aṭṭhapanā⁵ ṭhapanā
saṇṭhapanā anusāṇsandanaṇ anuppabandhanā⁶ dalhī-
kammaṇ kodhassa: ayaṇ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katāmo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattaṇ niṭṭhuriyaṇ
niṭṭhuriyakammaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katāmo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsāyanā palāsāyitattaṇ,⁸ palāsābhāro vivā-
datṭhānaṇ yugaggāho appaṭinissaggo: ayaṇ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katāma issā?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issāyanā issāyitattaṇ, usūyā usūyanā usūyitattaṇ,⁹
ayaṇ vuccati issā.

Tattha katāmaṇ macchariyaṇ?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchari-
yaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchari-
yaṇ: yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccheraṇ maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ kaṭukañcukatā¹⁰ agga-
hitattaṇ cittassa: idaṇ vuccati macchariyaṇ.

Tattha katāma māya?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccharitaṇ caritvā vācāya duccharitaṇ
caritvā manasā duccharitaṇ caritvā tassa paṭicchādanahetu
pāpikaṇ icchaṇ paṇidahati: mā maṇ jaññā ti icchati,—

¹ K: dus°.

² B. and S^d of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K: pubbakālaṇ . . . aparakālaṇ.

⁴ S^d: upanayihanā upanayihitattaṇ. B: upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B: āṭhapanā. ⁶ S^d: anubandhanā. ⁷ B: makkhayanā.

⁸ S^d omits. B. has pal°. ⁹ B: ussū°.

¹⁰ K: kaṭa°. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 300, n. 2.

mā maṇ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaññā ti vācaṇ² bhāsati,—mā maṇ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasarā³ vaṇcaṇā nikati viki-
raṇā⁴ pariharaṇā⁵ guhaṇā pariguhaṇā chādanā paricchā-
danā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikkammaṇ vocchādanā pāpa-
kiriya: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sāṭheyyaṇ ?⁶

Idh' ekacco saṭho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṇ tattha saṭhaṇ
saṭhatā sāṭheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹
pārikkhattiyaṇ:¹⁰ idaṇ vuccati sāṭheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?¹¹

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā ?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī
bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavapariḷāho bhavamucchā
bhavajjhosaṇaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditṭhi ?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhi-
gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhava-
ditṭhi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditṭhi ?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi dit-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vib-
havaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā sassataditṭhi ?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditthiga-
taṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassata-
ditṭhi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditṭhi ?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi dit-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati uc-
chedaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditṭhi ?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditthigataṇ
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditṭhi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accāsarā. Cf. M. I., 304; § i., 239: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikaraṇā. B: vikkiraṇā. ⁵ S^d: pariharinā.

⁶ K: sāth^o; below, satho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: saṭho. ⁸ K: kakkhalatā kakkhalayaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhatatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: pārikkhattiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudīṭṭhi?

Pubbantaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati pubbantānudīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudīṭṭhi?

Aparantaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati aparantānudīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacassāyaṃ⁴ dovacassiyaṃ dovacassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasatātā,⁵ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā⁶: ayaṃ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā yā tesam sevanā nisevanā saṃsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṅkatā:⁷ ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?⁸

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁹ vaṅkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṃ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṃ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṃ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbe, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovacassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipatikulā° vipaccanikasattā. B: vippaṭikulā° vippaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appati°.

⁷ S^d: °kataṃ.

⁸ K: anājjo°.

⁹ K: jimhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṃ. B: kakkhaliyaṃ phārusiyaṃ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti ?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkaṇṇasuroपो anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaṇ asoraccaṇṇ ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṇ vuccati asoraccaṇṇ. Sabbam² pi dussilyaṇṇ asoraccaṇṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asākhalyaṇṇ ?

Yā sū vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā . asamādhisaṇṇvattanikā tathārūpiṇṇ vācaṇ bhāsītā hoti : yā tattha asaṇṇhavācatā asakhlivācatā pharusavācatā : idaṇ vuccati asākhalyaṇṇ.

Tattha katamo appaṭisanthāro ?

Dve paṭisanthārā : āmisapaṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭisanthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭisanthārako hoti āmisapaṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭisanthārena vā : ayaṇ vuccati appaṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvāratā ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇṇ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇṇ asaṇṇvutaṇṇ viharantaṇṇ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇṇ, tassa saṇṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇṇ cakkhundriye na saṇṇvaraṇṇ āpajjati, sotena saddaṇṇ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṇṇ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṇṇ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇṇ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṇṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇṇ asaṇṇvutaṇṇ viharantaṇṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇṇ, tassa saṇṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyaṇṇ manindriye na saṇṇvaraṇṇ āpajjati : yā imesaṇṇ channaṇṇ indriyaṇṇaṇṇ agutti agopanaṇṇ anārakkho asaṇṇvaro : ayaṇ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvāratā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññūtā ?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṇṇkhā ayoniso āhāraṇṇ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutṭhitā⁵ amattaññūtā appaṭisaṇṇkhā bhojane : ayaṇ vuccati bhojane amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇṇ ?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭissati asati⁷ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā :⁸ idaṇ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṇṇ.

¹ B : vitik°.

² B : sabbajaṇṇ.

³ S^d : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe's.'

⁵ K : asantutṭhatā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ S^d and B. omit.

⁸ S^d : apilāpanatā pammosanatā.

K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ ?

Yaṃ aññaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅṅi moho akusalamūlaṃ : idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṃ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dussilyaṃ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā ditthivipatti ?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitthaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiñña sacchikatvā pavediti : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati ditthivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādītthi ditthivipatti.

Tattha katamaṃ ajjhataṃ saṃyojanaṃ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ajjhataṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni bahiddhā saṃyojanaṃ.

DUKAṃ.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo³ cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇaṃ gedho pali-gedho⁴ saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā saṅjanaṃ⁵ sibbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṃ viṣatā āyuhani⁸ dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanaṃ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiṃsanā āsiṃsitattaṃ rūpāsā saddāsā¹¹ gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jīvitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā¹² jappanā jappitattaṃ loluppaṃ¹³ loluppāyanā loluppāyitattaṃ puñ-cikatā¹⁴ sādūkamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandi nandirāgo.

⁴ S^d : paṭigedho. B : pari^o. ⁵ S^d : saṅjani.

⁶ S^d : sibbini.

⁷ S^d : sarinā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhani. B : visadā āyuhani. ⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : sneho. ¹¹ S^d : saddāhasā.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts ; loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchañjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādūkamyatā. S^d reads sādu^o.

Possibly one should read sādu^o in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context : manāpe visaye kāmetīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṅhā bhavataṅhā vibhavataṅhā rūpataṅhā arūpataṅhā nirodhataṅhā rūpataṅhā² saddataṅhā³ gandhataṅhā rasataṅhā phoṭṭhabbataṅhā dhammataṅhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṅ āvaraṅaṅ nīvaraṅaṅ chādanaṅ⁴ bandhanaṅ upakilesa anusayo pariyutthānaṅ latā vevicchaṅ dukkhamūlaṅ dukkhanidānaṅ dukkhappabhavo⁵ Mārapāso Mārabalisaṅ Māravisaṅ taṅhānadī taṅhājālaṅ taṅhāgaddulaṅ taṅhāsamuddo abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doso?

Anatthaṅ⁶ me acarīti āghāto jāyati ; anatthaṅ me caratīti āghāto jāyati ; anatthaṅ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṅ acari, anatthaṅ carati, anatthaṅ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṅ acari, atthaṅ carati, atthaṅ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo cīttassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṅ paṭivirodho kopopakopopampakopopadosopadososampadosocīttassavyāpattimanopadosokodhokujjhanā kujjhitattaṅ dosodussanā dussitattaṅ⁷ vyāpattivyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṅ⁸ virodhopaṭivirodho caṅḍikkaṅ asuropanattamanatācīttassa : ayaṅ vuccati doso.

Tattha katamo moho?

· Dukkhe aññānaṅ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṅ dukkhanirodhe aññānaṅ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya annānaṅ ; pubbante aññānaṅ aparante aññānaṅ pubbantāparante aññānaṅ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesudhammesu aññānaṅ, yaṅ evarūpaṅ aññānaṅ adassanaṅ . . . pe⁹ . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati moho.

Imāni tīni akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalavitakkā?

Kānavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṅsāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kānavitakko? Kāmapaṭisaṅyutto takko vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṅ vuccati kānavitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthanā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d: saddahatanhā. ⁴ B: chadanaṅ. ⁵ S^d °pabhāvo.

⁶ S^d: anattam. ⁷ K: dūsanā dūsit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko ?

Vihīṃsāpāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Ime tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṃsāsaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā ?

Kāmapāṭisaṃyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsāsaññā ?

Vihīṃsāpāṭisaṃyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāsaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo ?

Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpādadhātu . . . Vihiṃsāvitaṅko vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko ?

Kāmapāṭisaṃyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko ? Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko ?

Vihīṃsāpāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīni duccaritaṇi ?

Kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṃ vuccati kāyaduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ ?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṃ vuccati vacīduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ?

Abhijjhā vyāpādo micchāditt̄hi : idaṃ vuccati manoduc-
caritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vaci-
kammaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ
manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . .
Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ. . . . Aku-
salā manosañcetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīni duccharitāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāma-
taṅhā kāmasineho kāmaparilāho kāmamucchā kāmajjho-
sānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho aku-
salamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīni saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyaditt̄hi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyaditt̄hi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
massa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adas-
sāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme
avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ
. . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato saman-
upassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ,
viññānasmīṃ vā attānaṃ : yā evarūpā ditt̄hi ditt̄higataṃ
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyaditt̄hi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vici-
kicchati, saṅghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati
vicikicchati ; pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante
kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosānaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

chati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu ' dhammesu kaṅkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ¹ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho saṃsayo anekasagāho, āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā² thambhitattaṃ cittassa manovilekko : ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmāso ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe³ . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tīṇi saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatanḥā bhavatanḥā vibhavanḥā ?

Tattha katamā bhavatanḥā ?⁴

Bhavadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandīrāgo⁵ cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavatanḥā.

Tattha katamā vibhavanḥā ?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vibhavanḥā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatanḥā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanḥā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmatanḥā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavatanḥā.

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vibhavanḥā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā ?

Kāmatanḥā rūpatanḥā⁷ arūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanḥā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmatanḥā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattaṃ. ² S^d : pariyo°.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatanḥā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpaṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati rūpaṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati arūpaṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpaṇhā arūpaṇhā nirodhataṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpaṇhā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati rūpaṇhā.

Tattha katamā arūpaṇhā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṅyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati arūpaṇhā.

Tattha katamā nirodhataṇhā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṅ vuccati nirodhataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kamesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tatthā katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ya evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṅ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṅ vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṅ akusalaṅ kāyakammaṅ vacikammaṅ manokammaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṅ akusalaṅ kāyakammaṅ vacīkammaṅ manokammaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā ditthi tad-ekattḥayaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ
vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati brahmacariye-
sanā.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā.
Hīno 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jātibhayaṃ?

Jātiṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ loma-
haṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati jātibhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarābhayaṃ?

Jaraṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ loma-
haṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati jarābhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ?

Maraṇaṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakaṃ chambhitattaṃ
lomahaṃso cetaso utrāso : idaṃ vuccati maraṇabhayaṃ.

Imāni tīṇi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi tamāni?

Atitaṃ vā¹ addhānaṃ ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṃ vā addhānaṃ
ārabba kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasī-
dati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ārabba
kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.

Imāni tīṇi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi tittḥāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti
evaṇditthī³ yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
pubbe katahetūti.

Idha paṇ'⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti
evaṇditthī : yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
issaranimmānāhetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti
evaṇditthī : yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

³ K. and B : evaṇditthi always.

² K. omits etarahi vā.

⁴ S^d : pana ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
 ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīṇi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcana?

Rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Ime
 tayo kiñcana.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi aṅgaṇāni?

Rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ doso aṅgaṇaṃ moho aṅgaṇaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 aṅgaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi malāni?

Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi visamāni?

Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīṇi visamāni?

Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīṇi
 visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādadiṭṭhi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
 evaṇḍiṭṭhi: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pātavyataṃ
 āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādadiṭṭhi. --

Tattha katamā attānudiṭṭhi?¹

Idha assutavā puthujjanaṃ ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
 massa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
 sappurisadhammasa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito,
 rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
 vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmīṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . .
 saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇa-
 vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññāṇasmīṃ vā
 attānaṃ: yā evarūpādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
 yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānudiṭṭhi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādītthi ?

Natthi dinnay, natthi yiṭṭhay . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṅ ca lokay paraṅ ca lokay sayay abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti : yā evarūpā dītthi dītthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayay vuccati micchādītthi.²

Sassatādītthi assādādītthi sakkāyādītthi attānūdītthi ucchedādītthi micchādītthi.

Tattha katamā arati ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu arati³ aratikā anabhirati anabhiramanā ukkaṅṅhitā paritassitā⁴ : ayay vuccati arati.

Tattha katamā vihesā ?

Idh' ekacco paṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭheti : yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṅsanā vihiṅsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaghāto : ayay vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā ?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā : ayay vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyay dovaccassiyay dovaccassatā⁵ vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātata anādariyay anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā : ayay vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesay sevanā nisevanā saṅsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṅ - sampavaṅkatā : ayay vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā ?

Kāmasaññā vyāpadasaññā vihiṅsasaññā : ayay vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamay uddhaccay ?

Yay cittassa uddhaccay avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittassa : iday vuccati uddhaccay.

Tattha katamay kosajjay ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S^d continues dītthigatamasassatādītthi, &c.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ So S^d. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmagueṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anitthitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anaditthānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ
vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmagueṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anitthitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anaditthānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutthitā?⁵

Itaritaracīvara piṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagueṇehi asantutthassa⁶
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ asantut-
thitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutthitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmagueṇehi asantutthassa⁷
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,⁸ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁸ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmagueṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anatthitakir°. ² B: olinā°.

³ B: °dhuratā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutthatā.

⁶ S^d: asantutthissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asākkaccakiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandataṭā nikkhittadhuraṭā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhīṭṭhānaṃ aṇanuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṃ anādariyaṃ?

Yaṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyanā anaddāyitattaṃ³ asilyaṃ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṃ vuccati anādariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamaṇe dovaccassāyaṃ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccassatā vippaṭikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātataṭā anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā: yā tesāṃ sevanaṃ nisevanaṃ saṃsevanaṃ bhajānā sambhajānā bhatti sambhatti taṃ-sampavaṅkatā: ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ assaddhiyaṃ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṅghaṃ vā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ assaddhiyaṃ assaddahanā anokappanā anabhippasādo: idaṃ vuccati assaddhiyaṃ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammacchariyaṃ: yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccheraṃ maccharāyanā⁷ maccharāyitattaṃ vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ katukañcukatā⁸ agga-hitattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmagaṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asākkaccakiriyaṭā⁹ asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhita°.

² B: appati°.

³ K: anādā anādāyanā anādāyitattaṃ.

⁴ S^d and B: asilyaṃ.

⁵ So S^d. K: acittikāro. B: acittikāro. Read acitti° on

p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230.

⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S^d: maccherayanaṃ, but maccharayitattaṃ.

⁸ See p. 357.

⁹ S^d: °kiriyaṃ.

¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhittānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : idaṃ vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittassa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo asaṃvaro ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī¹ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī¹ yatvādhikaraṇam eṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ,² tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yatvādhikaraṇam eṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati³ : ayaṃ vuccati asaṃvaro.

Tattha katamaṃ dussilyaṃ ?⁴

Kāyiko vitikkamo⁵ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṃ vuccati dussilyaṃ.

Tattha, katamā ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā ?

Tattha katame ariyā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṃ ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā adaṭṭhukamyatā asametukamyatā asamāgantukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā ?

Tattha katamo saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipatṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcindriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavanakamyatā⁶ anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā ?

¹ B : one g only.

² B : anvāsa°.

³ S^a adds (Cf. above, p. 360) : yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṃvaro : ayaṃ, &c.

⁴ B : dussilyaṃ.

⁵ B : vitikk°.

⁶ B : asa°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anūpārambho upārambhanā anūpārambhanā anūpārambhitattaṃ uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā:¹ ayaṃ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ muṭṭhasaccaṃ?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idaṃ vuccati muṭṭhasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ asampajaññaṃ?

Yaṃ aññaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ: idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce niccan ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippatīkūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayaṃ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādīṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanā nisevanā saṅsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṃ - sampavaṅkatā: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattaṃ?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁹ sallīyanā linaṃ liyanā liyitattaṃ thīnaṃ⁹ thīyanā thīyitattaṃ cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso linattaṃ.

ТИКАṆ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvāṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattaṃ. ⁹ B: li° and thī°.

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmarāgo kāmanandi kāmantaṇhā kāmāsineho¹ kāmapipāso kāmapariḷāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo ditthāsavo ?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṅ jīvaṅ taṅ sarīran ti vā aññaṅ jīvaṅ aññaṅ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṅ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² ayaṅ vuccati ditthāsavo. Sabbā pi micchādītthi ditthāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññaṅ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalāmūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā ?³

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silābbata-parāmāso kāyagantho idaṅ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjhā lobho akusalāmūlaṅ : ayaṅ vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho ?

Anatthaṅ me acarīti . . . pe⁶ . . . caṅḍikkaṅ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṅ vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silābbataparāmāso kāyagantho ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṅ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silābbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṅ . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho : ayaṅ vuccati silābbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaṅ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho ?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccaṅ mogham aññaṅ ti vā, asassato loko : idam evā saccaṅ mogham aññaṅ ti vā . . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā : idam eva saccaṅ mogham aññaṅ ti vā : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṅ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :

¹ B : °sneho.

² K : °yesaggāho.

³ S^d excises down to cattāro oghā (next page).

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1135 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doso.

ayaṃ vuccati idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparāmāsaṃ kāyaganthaṃ sabbā pi micchādīṭṭhi idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāmapādānaṃ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhoṣānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati kāmapādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ?

Natthi dinnāṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatva pavedentīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:² idaṃ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṃ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca sabbā pi micchādīṭṭhi diṭṭhupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati silabbatupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ attavādupādānaṃ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Cīvarahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātaḥetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanaḥetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhavābhavahetu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati: ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K: °yesagāho *always*.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agati¹ agatigamaṇaṃ² chandagamaṇaṃ vaggagamaṇaṃ vārigamaṇaṃ : imāni cattāri agatigamaṇāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā ?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā ?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā ?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni ?

Pāṇatipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni ?

Musāvādo pisunā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni ?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni ?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni ?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni ?

Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo ?

Sayaṅkataṃ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati ; parākataṃ sukhadukkhan ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamaṇā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

ditthi uppajati; sayañkatañ ca parakatañ ca' sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato ditthi uppajati; asayaṅkāraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiccasaṃuppanṇaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato ditthi uppajati: imā catasso ditthiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni?
Sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso kama-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni.
Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṅgā?
Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango ditthi-
saṅgo: ime pañca saṅgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ ditthi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampā-
sīdati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampāsīdati, saṅghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampā-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampāsīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamaṇo
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho; kāye avitarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho,

¹ K: asayaṅkatayaṇ aparaṅkatayaṇ.

² S^d: °cārisu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhata°.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ phas-sasukhaṃ¹ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharatī, aññatarāṃ devanikāyaṃ² paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ caratī: iminā 'haṃ silenā vā vatena vā tapena vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti: ime pañca cetaso vini-bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni?

Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ vyāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddha-nīvaraṇaṃ⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvara-ṇaṃ: imāni pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni?⁵

Mātā jīvitā voropetā⁶ hoti, pitā jīvitā voropetā hoti, arahā⁷ jīvitā voropetā hoti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppāditaṃ hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti: imāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni.⁵

Tattha katamā pañca ditṭhiyo?

Saññī attā hoti arogo⁸ param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, asaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññī nāsaññī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti: itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti ditṭha-dhammanibbānaṃ vā pan' eke⁹ abhivadanti: imā pañca ditṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā¹⁰: ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā?

Nātivyaśanaṃ bhogavyaśanaṃ rogavyaśanaṃ silavyaśanaṃ ditṭhivyaśanaṃ: ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā?

Bahuno janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahulo ca¹¹ hoti, vajjabahulo ca,¹¹ sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B: passasukhaṃ.

² K: devakāyaṃ.

³ S^d omits this alternative.

⁴ B: thina^o.

⁵ S^d: ānantariyāni.

⁶ K: voropitā once, and voropito twice. B: thrice.

⁷ B: arahanto.

⁸ K: ārāgo thrice.

⁹ S^d: vā aneke.

¹⁰ K: °ṭṭhānaṃ.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedā param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātayaṃ nirayaṃ
upparjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha kataṃāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṃ¹ asilokabhayaṃ parisasārajjabhayaṃ
maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃ-
diṭṭhi:² yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi sam-
appito samangibhūto³ paricāreti, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hotīti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ⁶ attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāmā hi bho aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppar-
janti⁷ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho
bho ayaṃ attā vivicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho⁷ ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ,
etena etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṃ attā
vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasaṃpajja viharati, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā para-
madiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hotīti, itth' eke sato sat-
tassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
attā ettāvatā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha pīgatayaṃ cetaso ubbillāvitaṃ,⁸
etena etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja
viharati, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°.

² K., B., and S^d: °diṭṭhi.

³ B: samangī°.

⁴ S^d: °nibbānaṃ patto *throughout*.

⁵ S^d: yan.

⁶ S^d: nevakkho ayaṃ.

⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d: ubbillāvitattaṃ.

K: ubbillāvitaṃ. B: uppillāvitaṃ.

nibbānappatto hotiti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
ditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvataṃ paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu? Yad eva tatha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasa-
maja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotiti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamaḷāni?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sātheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchataṃ sanditṭhi-
parāmāsitaṃ⁶ imāni cha vivādamaḷāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghaṃ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā?

Rūpataṇhā saddataṇhā gandhataṇhā rāsataṇhā phoṭ-
ṭhabbataṇhā dhammataṇhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S^d : yan.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sātheyyaṃ.

⁶ S^d : °parāmāsitaṃ. ⁷ K. and B : °rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout. ⁹ S^d : āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appaṭṭisso¹ dhamme . . . saṅghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisanthāre² agāravo viharati appaṭṭisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅganikārāmatā saṅsaggāramatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅganikārāmatā dovaccasatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā somanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya somanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā domanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya domanassaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṅ disvā upekhaṭṭhāniyaṅ rūpaṅ upavicarati, sotena saddaṅ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṅ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṅ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṅ phusivā . . . manasā dhammaṅ viññāya upekhaṭṭhāniyaṅ dhammaṅ upavicarati: ime cha upekhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaṅ cetasikaṅ sātāṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātāṅ sukhaṅ vedayitāṅ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṅ cetasikaṅ sātāṅ cetasikaṅ sukhaṅ cetosamphassaṅ sātāṅ

¹ S^d and B: appaṭṭisso.

² B: paṭisandhāre.

sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā sātā sukhaṃ vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāṇi cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaajā asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?

Upekhatṭhānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekhatṭhānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekhatṭhānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekhatṭhānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekhatṭhānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekhat-
ṭhānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ
nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ,
cetosamphassaajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ anattānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan'assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁴ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra dīgharattaṃ kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ dhammānaṃ
vipākaṃ paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁵ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti
vā pan'assa⁶ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati:

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAṆ.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaṃ, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K : upekhatṭhānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

" Tattha katame satta anusayā ?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo : ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutṭhānā ?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutṭhānaṃ paṭighapariyutṭhānaṃ mānapariyutṭhānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutṭhānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutṭhānaṃ bhavarāgapariyutṭhānaṃ avijjāpariyutṭhānaṃ : ime satta pariyutṭhānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni ?

Kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ paṭighasamyojanaṃ mānasamyojanaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ vicikicchāsamyojanaṃ bhavarāgasamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ : imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā ?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, muṭṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti : ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni ?

Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni satta duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā ?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmimāno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo ?

Idh'ekacco³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādī hoti evaṇdiṭṭhī :⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpi cātummahābhūtikō māṭāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata kho bho⁵ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṅkārahārabhakkho,

¹ In S^d these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B : anottappī. S^d : anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S^d : °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S^d.

taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvatā kho bho¹ ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbāṅgapaccāṅgi ahīnindriyo, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṅ samatikkamā³ paṭighasaññānaṅ atthagamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṅ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāṅ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṅ viññānaṅ ti viññānañācāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṅ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā, ettāvatā kho bho ayaṅ attā sammā samucchinnno hotīti; itth' eke saṭṭo sattassa ucchedaṅ vināsaṅ vibhavaṅ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṅ tvaṅ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṅ attā ettāvatā sammā samucchinnno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññānañācāyatanāṅ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṅ tvaṅ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits.

² K: rūpamayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf.

D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

taṃ ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi : so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam aṅṅo evaṃ āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṅṅo attā sabbaso ākiñcaṅṅāyatanayaṃ samatikkamma neva-saṅṅā-nūsaṅṅāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpentī.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni ?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ : imāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusītavatthūni ?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti : kammaṃ³ kho me kattabbaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idayaṃ paṭhamayaṃ kusītavatthu.⁴

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti : ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyā anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idayaṃ dutiyaṃ kusītavatthu.⁵

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S^d : Ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ ; kammaṃ kho bho kattabbaṃ, &c.

⁴ K. has °vatthuy throughout.

⁵ S^d calls this section also paṭhamayaṃ kusītavatthu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyaṃ kusītavatthu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evaṃ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; bandāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusitavattu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamaṣiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ catutthaṃ kusitavattu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusitavattu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammañño māsacitaṃ maññe. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusitavattu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituṃ. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ sattamaṃ kusitavattu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ atṭhamaṃ kusitavattu.

Imāni atṭha kusitavathūni.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha kaṭamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittaṣṣa paṭighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sārāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasañsāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittaṣṣa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, asute sutavāditā, amute mutavāditā, aviññāte viññātavāditā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā, sute asutavāditā, mute amutavāditā, viññāte aviññātavāditā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākamanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmīti asatiyā² nibbēheti.³ Ayaṃ paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakaṃ yeva paṭippharati; Kin nu⁴ kho tuyhaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena? Tuvam⁵ pi nāma maṃ⁶ bhaṇitabbaṃ mañña-sīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno codakass' eva⁷ paccāropeti;⁸ tuvam⁵ pi kho 'si' itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, tvaṃ⁹ tāva paṭhamaṃ paṭikarohīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno aññenaññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti kopaṃ ca dosaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S^d: assatibhāvā nibbēheti.

³ B: nibbedheti. K. corrects dh to ṭh.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ K: tvaṃ pi. B: tvaṃ.

⁶ S^d: nāmaṃ omitting maṃ.

⁷ S^d: codakassa ceva. B: codakaṃ yeva.

⁸ S^d: °ropiti.

⁹ K: tvaṃ.

bbikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe bābā vikkhepakaj bhanti. Ayaṅ pañcemo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṅ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ saṅghaṃ anādiyitvā¹ codakaṃ sāpattiko va yena² kāmaṃ pakkamati. Ayaṅ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṅ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno : nevāhaṃ⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ pañahaṃ anāpanno 'mhīti tuṇḥibhūto⁶ saṅghaṃ viheseti. Ayaṅ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṅ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno evam āha : kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṃ mayi vyāvathā?⁸ Idān' āhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmīti,⁹ so sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā evam āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamaṇā hothāti. Ayaṅ aṭṭhamo purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaṅṅivādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti, naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti¹¹ naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṅṅīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṅṅīti naṃ paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādayitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṃ to 'mhīti inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇḥi°.

⁷ S^d : kiṃ kho.

⁸ K : vyāvathā.

⁹ B : °vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : āraḅo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṅṅī-nāsaṅṅī. S^d then inserts the following :

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṅṅī-nāsaṅṅī. Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Āntavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param marañā
asaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param marañā
asaññīti naṃ paññāpentī. Ime aṭṭha asaññīvādā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā?

Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā nevasaññīnāsaññīti
naṃ paññāpentī.

Arūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā neva-saññī-nā-
saññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param marañā neva-
saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā neva-
saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param marañā neva-saññī-
nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param marañā neva-saññī-
nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param marañā
neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param marañā
neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpentī.

Ime aṭṭha nevasaññī-nāsaññīvādā.

ATTHAKAJ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavattḥūni?

Anatthaj¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaj me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaj me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaj acari . . . anatthaj
carati . . . anatthaj carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaj acari . . . atthaj
carati . . . atthaj carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavattḥūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyaj māyā sāṭṭheyyaj² musā-
vādo pāpicchā micchādīṭṭhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyjo 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ S^d: anatham throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṇ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṇ paṭicca lābho, lābhaṇ paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṇ paṭicca chandarāgo, chandarāgaṇ paṭicca ajjhosānaṇ, ajjhosānaṇ paṭicca pariggaho, pariggahaṇ paṭicca macchariyaṇ, macchariyaṇ paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṇ daṇḍhādāna¹-satthādāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaya pesuñña-musāvādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Rūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Arūpī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Saññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Asaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṇ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phanditāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti:⁵ saṅkhatam etaṇ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahaṇ viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇtuvaya. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitaṇ. B. has Ahaṇ asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitaṇ.

⁴ S^d: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmin ti . . . ahasmin ti . . . amahasmin ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpī, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . . .

Bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Na bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Rūpī bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Arūpī bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Saññī bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Asaññī bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṅ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṅ² uddhaccaṅ
 ahirikaṅ anottappaṅ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni?
 Anattaṅ³ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anattaṅ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anattaṅ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anattaṅ acari . . . anattaṅ
 carati . . . anattaṅ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṅ acari . . . atthaṅ
 carati . . . atthaṅ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; atthāne vā
 pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā?
 Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṅ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
 pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā
 vyāpādo micchādīṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṅyojanāni?
 Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṅ paṭighasāṅyojanaṅ mānasāṅyo-
 janaṅ diṭṭhisāṅyojanaṅ vicikicchāsāṅyojanaṅ silabbataparā-
 māsasāṅyojanaṅ bhavarāgasāṅyojanaṅ issāsāṅyojanaṅ mac-
 chariyasāṅyojanaṅ avijjāsāṅyojanaṅ : imāni dasa saṅyo-
 janāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādīṭṭhi micchāsāṅkappo micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thi°. ³ S^d: anattam throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādittī?

Natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yiṭṭhāṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukataḍukkaṭāṇāṃ kammāṇāṃ phalāṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavatthukā micchādittīhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

DASAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni atṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhattikassa upādāya?

Asmīti hoti
 Itth' asmīti hoti
 Ev' asmīti hoti
 Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
 Bhavissan ti hoti
 Itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
 Evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
 Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
 As' asmīti⁵ hoti
 Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
 Siyan ti hoti
 Itthaṃ siyan ti hoti
 Evaṃ siyan ti hoti
 Aññathā siyan ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvaṃ.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sāt'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyan ti honti hoti, making 19 vicaritāni.

Apāhaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti¹
 Apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti
 Apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ṭi hoti.

Kathaṃ ca asmīti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ saññaṃ 'saṅkhāre viññānaṃ: asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, asmīti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itth' asmīti vā ev' asmīti vā aññath' asmīti vā.⁴

Kathaṃ ca itth' asmīti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti vā suddo 'smīti vā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpī 'smīti vā arūpī 'smīti vā saññī 'smīti vā asaññī 'smīti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṃ itth' asmīti⁵ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya⁶: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṃ vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho tathā 'haṃ gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haṃ pabbajito 'smīti vā yathā so devo tathā 'haṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṃ manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī tathā 'haṃ rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī tathā 'haṃ arūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so saññī tathā 'haṃ saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī tathā 'haṃ asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṃ ev' asmīti⁷ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññath' asmīti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṃ tathā vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṃ tathā suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho nāhaṃ tathā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaṃ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo nāhaṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṃ tathā

¹ S^d omits hoti.

² B: kiñci dhammaṃ anavakāri.

³ S^d: rūpā vedanā saññā, &c.

⁴ B: aññathāsmīti . . .

⁵ S^d: asmiṃ ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K: paraṃ puggalaṃ throughout.

⁷ S^d: asmiṃ ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smīti.

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī¹ nāhaṃ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaṃ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaṃ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaṃ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṃ aññathasmīti² hoti.

Kathaṃ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ³ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca as' asmīti⁶ hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti : evaṃ as' asmīti hoti.

¹ S^d : rūpī.

² S^d has 'smin ti and 'smīti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S^d omits next clause.

⁵ S^d and B. give full text.

⁶ So S^d.

Kathaṅ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti ?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : ucchijissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti : evaṅ sātasmīti¹ hoti.

Kathaṅ ca siyan ti hoti ?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : siyan ti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, siyan ti mānaṅ paṭilabhati,³ siyan ti ditthiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṅ siyan ti vā evaṅ siyan ti vā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca itthaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Khattiyo siyan ti vā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā vesso siyan ti vā suddo siyan ti vā gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā pabbajito siyan ti vā devo siyan ti vā manusso siyan ti vā rūpi⁴ siyan ti vā arūpi⁴ siyan ti vā saññi siyan ti vā asaññi siyan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṅ itthaṅ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca evaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṅ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṅ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṅ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṅ evaṅ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca aññathā siyan ti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṅ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṅ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṅ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṅ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṅ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṅ ca apāhaṅ siyanti hoti ?

Kaṅci dhammaṅ anavakāriṅ karitvā rūpaṅ² vedanaṅ saññaṅ saṅkhāre viññānaṅ : apāhaṅ siyan ti mānaṅ paṭilabhati, apāhaṅ siyan ti chandaṅ paṭilabhati, apāhaṅ siyan ti ditthiṅ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṅ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyan ti vā apāhaṅ evaṅ siyan ti vā apāhaṅ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṅ ca apāhaṅ itthaṅ siyan ti hoti ?

Apāhaṅ khattiyo siyan ti vā apāhaṅ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā apāhaṅ vesso siyan ti vā apāhaṅ suddo siyan ti vā apāhaṅ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā apāhaṅ pabbajito

¹ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3. '

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti va apāhaṃ manusso
vā apāhaṃ rūpī¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṃ arūpī siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti vā apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ
itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-
saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṃ tathā nevā-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti
vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so
neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī
siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

'Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa
upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ⁷ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁶ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

³ S^d : asmin ti.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṃ.

Kañci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ : iminā asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmīti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev' asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti³ vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti ?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahaṭṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpī 'smīti vā iminā arūpī 'smīti vā iminā saññī 'smīti vā iminā asaññī 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā itth' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññīsmīti vā. Evaṃ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁵ hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti va. Evaṃ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti ?

Kañci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ⁶ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ : iminā bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti ?

⁷ Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiñci dhammaṃ avakārī. K : avakāriṃ.

² S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c. ³ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^d gives full text. ⁵ K. and B : aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^d inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^d inserts : Kañci dhammaṃ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaṃ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā ucchijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evaṃ iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā siyaṃ ti chaṇḍaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati irrāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahatṭho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S^d gives the text condensed.

³ S^d : rūpā vedanā, &c.

² K. and B : ava^o.

⁴ S^d : sat'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṅci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti ditṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gabaṭṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: ava°.

² S^d: rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya.

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhakkassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisajjyūhitvā abhisajjhipitvā cchattiya taṇhāvicaritāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atitāni cchattiya taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni cchattiya taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni cchattiya taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisajjyūhitvā abhisajjhipitvā aṭṭhasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

‘‘Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā, soḷasa saññivādā,⁵ aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha neva-saññī-nāsaññivādā,⁶ satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. *omits*.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, *cc*.

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasataṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saññivādā . . . asanni^o.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: cuddavatthukaṃ sattarasamaṃ. . . K. and B. *omit* sattarasamo. B. *has* niṭṭhito for samatto.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṄGO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni,
kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati
vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārāsa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho :

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṅ	rūpāyatanāṅ
sotāyatanāṅ	saddāyatanāṅ
ghāṇāyatanāṅ	gandhāyatanāṅ
jivhāyatanāṅ	rasāyatanāṅ
kāyāyatanāṅ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṅ
manāyatanāṅ	dhammāyatanāṅ :

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā aṭṭhārāsa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu
 jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
 samudayasaccaṃ
 maggasaccaṃ
 nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ	somanassindriyaṃ
sotindriyaṃ	domanassindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
purisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jīvitindriyaṃ ¹	anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ
sukkindriyaṃ	aññindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	aññātāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ? --

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ S^d puts this before purisindriyaṃ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhāviññāṇaṃ
kāyaviññāṇaṃ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Kāmadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
tīṇi saccāni¹
bāvīsatiṅṅāyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu . . . pe . . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā vuccanti kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni ?¹

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvīsatiṅṅāyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ . . . pe . . . aññīndriyaṃ aññātāvīndriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvīsatiṅṅāyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.²

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S^d: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above, p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaliy-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhu-viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?
Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīni saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
atṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ saddāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu sota-dhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhamma-dhātu manoviññāṇadhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññā-taññassamītindriyaṃ¹ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe² . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni³

dve dhātuyo

tiṇi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekaṃ cittaṃ.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² S^d condenses nothing. . . ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
 viññānākkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro
 khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanayaṃ dhammāyatanayaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññānādhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādh-
 indriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ :
 imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū :
 ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro : ime
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññānādhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhā-
 tuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā
 . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

Manoviññānādhātu : idaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaṃ
 cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittani ?

Apariyāpanne
 cattāro khandhā
 dve āyatanāni
 dve dhātuyo
 dve saccāni
 dvādasindriyāni
 cha hetū
 tayo āhārā

¹ S^d : dvāyat°.

² S^d gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given
 for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
 ekā vedanā
 ekā saññā
 ekā cetanā
 ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Tattha katame aperiyaṅpanne cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇākkhandho : ime vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṅpanne dve āyatanāni ?

Manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ : imāni vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṅpanne dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṅpanne dve saccāni ?

Maggasaccaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṅpanne dvādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ¹ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame aperiyaṅpanne cha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne cha hetū.

Tattha katame aperiyaṅpanne tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti aperiyaṅpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo aperiyaṅpanne eko phasso ?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati aperiyaṅpanne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā aperiyaṅpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

¹ K : anañña°.

Manoviññāṇadhātu :¹ idaṃ vuccati अपरियāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhandho na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^d: Tattha katamā अपरियāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā ? Manoviññāṇadhātusamphassajā cetanā : ayaṃ vuccanti अपरियāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Atthindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat^o.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittāni rūpadhātu^o, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saccāni arūpadhātu^o.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati aparīyāpannā; . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati pariyāpannā, kati aparīyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho pariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dve saccā pariyāpannā. Dve saccā aparīyāpannā.

Dasindriyā pariyāpannā. Tiṇindriyā aparīyāpannā, Navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro pariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Cha phassā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyāpanno siyā aparīyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe² kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittaṇi pātubhavanti?

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti,

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² B. and K: upapatti° throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti ; kassaci ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati, kassaci cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattāriṇḍriyāni pātubhavanti ; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti ; sabbesaṃ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti ; sabbesaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati ; sabbesaṃ ekā vedanā . . - ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti ?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti ?

Kāmaṅgāraṇaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti : cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti ?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti : rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṃ.

² Sd : jaccakkhandhānaṃ.

rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabaddhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmaṅgarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussaṅgaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripunnāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhuddhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbaddhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opaṭṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opaṭṭi-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabaddhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d: nava āyat°.

tikānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccandhānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭīkānaṅ petānaṅ opapāṭīkānaṅ asurānaṅ opapāṭīkānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccabhadhirānaṅ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opaṭīkānaṅ petānaṅ opapāṭīkānaṅ asurānaṅ opapāṭīkānaṅ tiracchānagatānaṅ nerayikānaṅ jaccandhabhadhirānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṅ sattānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṅ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ katamaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṅ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ idaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṅ devānaṅ sahetukānaṅ ñānasampayuttānaṅ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṅ sotindriyaṅ ghānindriyaṅ jivhindriyaṅ kāyin-

¹ S^d adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S^d: jaccandhabhadhirānaṅ, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

1 S^d inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

2 S^d places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

3 S^d here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñānavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti : kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti : sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhiraṇaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aṭṭhindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti : cakkhundriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Opaṭṭikānaṃ petānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapāṭikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti : ghānin-

¹ S^d : jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ t̥hapetvā napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti : kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manus-sānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manus-sānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti : alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā ekā

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṅ idaṅ ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ṭhapetvā asaññasattānaṅ devānaṅ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti
 pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti
 pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti
 ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati
 dasindriyāni pātubhavanti
 tayo hetū pātubhavanti
 tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
 eko phasso pātubhavati
 ekā vedanā . . .
 ekā saññā . . .
 ekā cetanā . . .
 ekaṅ cittaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanāṅ rūpāyatanāṅ sotāyatanāṅ manāyatanāṅ dhammāyatanāṅ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṅ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṅ ekaṅ saccaṅ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṅ sotindriyaṅ manindriyaṅ jīvitindriyaṅ somanassindriyaṅ vā¹ upekhindriyaṅ vā saddhindriyaṅ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhandho. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphasakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
atthindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti ?

Manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti ?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati ?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinirayaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatanā³ rūpaṇ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṇ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṇ pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāsañāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṇ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṇ etasmiṇ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁸ vā cittacetāsikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā apariyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca⁹ dhātu: ime dhamma apariyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

³ B: khandhā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁷ B: °upage.

² K: parinimmitavattī.

⁴ S^d and B: rūpā.

⁶ S^d: ditṭhadhamme sukha°.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṇṇaṃ vā bhiyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyō māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussagaṇānāya⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ mānussakaṃ⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyō māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dibbaṃ vassasahasasānaṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ⁸ gaṇānāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakoṭṭiyō saṭṭhiṃ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayitvā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapatī . . .

³ S^d omits pāranimmita from the compound. K: pari°.

⁴ S^d: manussānaṃ. K: mānusa°.

⁵ S^d: dvādasī°.

⁶ B. and K: manussānaṃ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: saṭṭhi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni dve vassasahassāni yāmaṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārīsaṃ ca vassasatasa-hassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭīsatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭiyo cattārīsaṃ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭīsatāni ekavīsāṃ ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,
Sabbesaṃ ekasaṃkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭīsatāṃ tesāṃ aṭṭhavīsāṃ ca⁷ koṭiyo
Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

¹ B: tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsaṃ ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārīsā vassa°. K: cattārīsāṃ, and so above.

⁵ K, and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi; cha ete.

⁷ S^d: aṭṭhavīsā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ¹ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Kappaṣa tatiyo bhāgo.²

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ³ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaṃ⁴ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Upaddhakappo.

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamañ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Kappo.⁵

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Dve kappā.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamaṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Cattāro kappā.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā abhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Attha kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ?

Soḷasa kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamaṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

¹ S^d : paṭhamajjhānaṃ. ² K : tatiyo (catuttho ?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d : °porohitānaṃ. ⁵ K : eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṅsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti ?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇītaṃ bhāvetvā subhakiṇhānaṃ² devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Catusatṭhi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā mana-sikāranānattatā chandanānattatā paṇidhinānattatā adhi-mokkhanānattatā abhinihāranānattatā³ paññānānattatā appekacce asaṅṅasattānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce avihānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce akanitṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce viññāṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākiṇcaṅṅāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce neva-saṅṅānāsaṅṅāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Asaṅṅasattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ ca devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Avihānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Kappasahassaṃ.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Attha kappasahassāni.

Akanitṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Viṣatī kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇāṇcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ ?

Cattārīsa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B : bātiṅsa.

³ S^d omits.

² S^d : subhakinnānaṃ.

⁴ K : cattārīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
māṇaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagāṇaṇ devāṇaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppamāṇaṇ ?

Caturāsiti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejēna kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggatam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tāva-dīghāyukā sattā cavanti āyusaṅkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggam uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggāṇ nibbānogadhagāminaṇ,
Sabbāsave pariññāya parinibbanti anāsavā ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhāṇaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittāṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Solasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbaṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbaṇ na

¹ B. and K : kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K : vā pi. B : °gataṇ.

³ Sd : pañcakhandhāṇaṇ.

⁴ Sd inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Duk-khasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññātāññassāmīndriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabalaṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K : anaññat°.

³ S^d : °indriyāni.

⁵ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

² S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ sārammaṇaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dve sacca¹ sārammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū sārammaṇā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārammaṇā.

Satta phassa² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā sārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhandho³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S^d.

² S^d adds sārammaṇā.

³ S^d omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhandho siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na sutam na mutam na viññātam. Saddāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ sutam na mutam viññātam. Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ na sutam mutam viññātam. Sattāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutam siyā mutam siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutam na mutam viññātam.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccā.

Satta phassā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
satta cittā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā; . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākatā?

Rūpakkhando avyākatā. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Dasāyatanā avyākatā. Dve āyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Samudayasaccaṇ akusalaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ kusalaṇ. Nirodhasaccaṇ avyākataṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kusalaṇ siyā akusalaṇ siyā avyākataṇ.

Dasindriyā avyākatā. Domanassindriyaṇ akusalaṇ. Anaññātāññassamītidriyaṇ¹ kusalaṇ. Cattāriṇdriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākatā. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Tayo akusalahetū akusalā. Tayo kusalahetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākatā.

Kabaliṅkāro ūhāro avyākatā. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Cha phassā avyākatā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākatā.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṇ avyākatā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākatā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ. Dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na vattabbāṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattabbā exclusive.

² S^d : saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṅ siyā na vattabbaṅ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātu-samphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānaṅ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhamaḍḍhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhamaḍḍhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittaṅnaṅ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhamaḍḍhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhamaḍḍhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhamaḍḍhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamaḍḍhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhamaḍḍhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatana¹ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasā dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṃ
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ
siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ siyā neva-
vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā² vipākā. Dve indriyā³ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyākatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kaḍḍhikāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca cittā vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
ṇadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁴

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁵ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . .
pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S^d.

³ B. and K: dvindriyā.

⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S^d places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanāṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Cattārāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Tiṇindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetū siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā ?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd : dvāyatanāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasūyatanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Paṇṇarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittaṃ avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpā; kati arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā ?

Rūpakkhandhó rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā rūpā. Manāyatanāṅ arūpaṅ. Dhammāyatanāṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Dasā dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jīvitindriyaṅ siyā rūpaṅ siyā arūpaṅ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro rūpaṅ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassā arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittā arūpā.

Pañcannaṅ khandhānaṅ kati lokiyā, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṅ cittaṅ kati lokiyā, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhandho lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatanā lokiyā. Dve āyatanā² siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiyā. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiyā. Cha hetū siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Cha phassā lokiyā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā lokiyā. Manoviññāṇadhātū siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā diṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipākā ca upādiṇṇā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiyā ti.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṅGAPPAKARAṆAṅ NIṬṬHITAṅ.

¹ K. *has* rūpaṅ, arūpaṅ.

² S^d: dvāyat^o.

³ K. *adds* ti.

⁴ S^d *omits* dve.

⁵ K: takka^o.

⁶ S^d *omits* samatto, but *adds* a brief metrical summary.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16 ; S. iii, 47-48 ; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253 ; iii, 196, 224 ; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, cc.* (p. 1), v. M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.

Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18 ; 278 *fol.* ; S. iv, 1 *fol.*

Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.* ; 421 *fol.*
p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcendriyāni.
p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.

Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313 ; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10) ; S. v, 420.

Paccayākāravibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56 ; M. i, 263 ; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisaykhārā*).

Satipatthānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.* ; M. i, 56 *fol.* ; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*

Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta ; M. ii, 11 ; A. ii, 15, 74.

Iddhipādavibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103 ; S. v, 254.

Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71 ; M. iii, 85 *fol.*
p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)
p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.

Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313 ; M. iii, 251, 252 ; S. v, 8-10.

p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*

Jhānavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63 ; M. i, 33 ; A. ii, 22, 40 ; D. i, 70-71 ; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39 ; ii, 158) ; D. i, 73-75, 112

Appamaññavibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250 ; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369 ; S. v, 115, 116.

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii ; A. iii, 170, 204 ; *cf.* S., v, 387.

Paṭisambhidāvivhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2 ; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṅsa (-aṅsena saṅghaṭṭha) 1 *fol.*; anek° gāho, 168, 365.
 Akusala, *see* Kuṣala *generally*, also *pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°hetu) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṅgaṇa (tīṇi) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjava (an°) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatanā, *ḍc.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasaññi) 342; (saṅyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhattika, 13, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjupekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjupekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābhāva, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Atīta (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatanā, *ḍc.*)
see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kaṅkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayaṅ) 379, 383-4; (rūpī, *ḍc.*) 388; (attato) 336;
 (attabhāvo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditṭhi) 368; (attavāda) 136,
 375; (attuññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaṅ dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanāni), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attha (paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintaka) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, *ċc.*, 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsanatā (an°) 360.
 Anaññātāññassāmītindriya. *See* Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. *See* Atīta.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanaṇi) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (=paññā) 194.
 Anupassī (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaṅsandana, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Aṇumatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii, 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (°gāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatana, *ċc.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyāppanā. *See* Saṅkaṭṭha.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāṇa (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatana,
ċc.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokiṇṇa, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. *See* Atthaṅgata.
 Abhijjhā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; *and see*
 Gantha (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhijjho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhābhiñña) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, *and see* Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Sacca.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisaykhāra (puñña°, āneñja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisaykhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *follow.*, 400.
 Abhisayyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *follow.*, 400.
 Arahaṇ, 324, 336; (= visuddhidevā) 422.
 Arahatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriṇ, 393 *follow.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avaṇṇahāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 135 *follow.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°langī) 144 *passim.* *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṃyojana.
 Asura, 412 *follow.*
 Assaddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyākata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (saññā) 6, 7; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatanā) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhammā) 173 *follow.*, 187, 297 *follow.*; (kāma vacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 292; (maggāṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetū) 402.
 Assāda (°diṭṭhi) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *follow.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 330; (°gāmi), 12, 16 *follow.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, *quoting* Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
 Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyāma) 194.
 Ātāpī, 193 *follow.*
 Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādīnava, 247; (pañca) 378.
 Āneñja, 135, 340.
 Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvedh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 320.
 Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (saḷ^o) 135, 136 *fol.*,
 294; (chatth^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādasā) 401 *fol.*; (titth^o)
 145, 367; (ākiñcaññ^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-
 saññā-nāsaññā^o) 179; (viññāṇaṇ^o) 262; (kamm^o)
 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripuṇṇ^o)
 412 *fol.*
- Āyuppamāṇa, 422 *fol.*
- Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
- Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332;
 (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o)
 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka;
 (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Ārāma, 351.
- Ārāmatā, 381.
- Ālasya, 352.
- Āloka (^opharaṇatā) 334.
- Āvacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (khandhā) 12-69; (manā-
 yatanā) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (kām^o kusalaṇ) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp^o
 -samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
- Āvajjana, 320.
- Āvatthita (sv^o) 193 *fol.*
- Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
- Āsaya, 340.
- Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhāra-
 khandho) 42, 64; (āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhā-
 pucchaka. (^osāmpayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*;
 (āsavānā) khayō) 334, 344; (khīṇ^o) 351; (sāsava)
passim.
- Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabaliṅkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89,
 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
- Icchatā (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
- Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (^opakata) 352.
- Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
- Injita (nava) 390.
- Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
- Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
- Iddhi, 334; (^opāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o)
 217.
- Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itth^o) 2,
 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*;
 (pañca) 15, 341; (atṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401
fol.; (jivit^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (^oparopariyattā)

- 340, 342; (tikkh°) 341; (indriyānaya paripāko) 137; (indriyesu guttadvāratā) 248, 360; (abhi°) 384.
- Iṭṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.
- Issā, 380, 391.
- Ukkācanā, 352.
- Uññā (att°) 353 foll.
- Uttara (sa°, an°) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 324.
- Uttānikamma, 259, 358.
- Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilesa, Nivaraṇa. (°sampayutta) 168.
- Uṇṇati. } See Māna.
Uṇṇāma. }
- Upakaṭṭha, 2, 3.
- Upacaya, 147, 151 foll.
- Upadhi, 338.
- Upanāha, 357.
- Upapatti (rūp°) 171 foll., 263 foll., 277 foll., 291 foll., 299; (arūp°) 172 foll., 267, 291, 296, 300.
- Upayicārā (cha) 381.
- Upādā, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
- Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 67; (āyatana, cc.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandhā) 101; (nidāna) 135, 136 foll.
- Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125, 132, 319, 326.
- Upādiṇṇa (khandhā) 2 foll., 433, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.
- Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 foll.
- Upāsaka, °ikā, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.
- Upekhanā, 230.
- Upekhā [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā) 326 (°sambojjhaṅga). See Bojjhaṅga (satta). (ajjhattaṅ, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra) 381; (gehasitā) 382. See also Appammaññāyo, Jhāna (cattāri).
- Uposatha, 422.
- Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaṇa) 411 foll. (°devā) 422.
- Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°vatthuka, °ārammaṇa) 319; (°samanantara) 320 (paññā) 327.

- Uppāda (citt°) 303; (taṇh°) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each*
 Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussada (°gata) 341.
- Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya).
 (°adhigata), 334.
 Eṭṭhi (gav°, pariy°), 353.
 Esanā (gav°, pariy°) 353; (tisso) 366.
- Okappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-
 payutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Ottappa (an°) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i. 379).
 Oramattaka, 247.
 Olārika, 1, 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.
- Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (paṭhama°) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka)
 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata)
 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344;
 (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā-°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dāsa)
 391; (obhāsa°, °ārāmatā) 381; (apaccakkha°) 85;
 (kāya°, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta°) 353; (dalhī°)
 357; (nitthuriya°) 357; (uttānī°) 358; (anāvi°) 358;
 (uposatha°) 422.
 Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.
 Kammaññatā (a°) 373.
 Kammanta (sammā°), 105, 106, 235.
 Kamyatā (kattu°) 208; (ketu°), *see* Māna. (sād[h]u°)
 351, 361; (cāṭu°, pāṭu°) 246, 352; (adassana°,
 asotu°) 372.
 Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.
 Kaḷevara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.
 Kasāva (tayo) 368.

- Kasiṇa** (paṭhavī°). See *Jhāna* references.
- Kāma**, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°tanhā) 101, 365; (°rāga) see *Anusaya*. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvacara) see *Āvacara*. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°esanā) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°rūpagati) 426; (kāma) 368, and see *Jhāna* (paṭhama).
- Kāya**, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāna) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pūti°) 351. See also *Duccarita*.
- Kāsāvā** (°pajjota) 247.
- Kiñcana** (tayo) 368.
- Kiriyā** (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññānadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.
- Kiriyatā** (asakkacca°, asūtacca°, anitṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.
- Kilesa** (saykhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatanā, &c.) see each *Pañhāpucchaka*. (°sampayutto, &c.) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (atṭha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.
- Kusala** (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (saññā) 6, 7; (cetanā) 135; (saykhārā) 8, 9; (viññāna) 10-12; (pañcakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 105 and *passim*; (āyatanā, &c.) see each *Pañhāpucchaka*. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. See also *Kamma*.
- Kusita** (atṭha °vatthūni) 385-6.
- Kuhanā**, 352.
- Kelanā**, 351.
- Kodha**, 357.
- Kosajja**, 369, 371.
- Kosalla** (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.
- Khattiya**, 393 *fol.*; 422.
- Khanti**, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.
- Khandha**, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānāy bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*
- Khaṇa** (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*
- Khamanatā** (ak°) 360.
- Khetta** (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.
- Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
- Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *foll.*
- Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358; (anekaṅsa°) 168; (paḡ°) 285 *foll.*; (yugag°) 357.
- Gāhanā ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
- Giddhikatā, 351.
- Guhanā, 358.
- Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
- Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.
- Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *foll.*, 344.
- Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
- Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
- Catatta, 254, 255.
- Cāpalya, 351.
- Citīkata, cittikata, 2.
- Citta, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka. (paricce nāṇa) 329; (kusalakāmāvacara°) 169, 184, 285 *foll.*, 294 *foll.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sampayutta, °samuttāhāna, &c.) 12, 13, 40 *foll.*, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, &c.) 147, 151 *foll.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *foll.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittāni) 401, 403 *foll.*
- Cittaka, 419.
- Cittatā (amudu°) 359; (upārambha°) 372.
- Cittikāro (a°) 371.
- Cintāmaya, 324.
- Cetanaka, 419.
- Cetanā, 285 *foll.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *foll.*, 53, 144; (satta) 401, 403 *foll.*
- Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (citta°) 421.
- Ceto (mettāsahagata, &c.) 272 *foll.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropānā) 87, 287; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khilā, pañca) 377.
- Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

- (°samādhi) 216 *fol.*; (kāmac°) 199, 377; (°adhipateyya) 288; (°agati) 376; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Chandatā (nikkhitta°), 350, 370, 371, and see Vāyāma, Viriya.
 Chandika, 342; (ac°) 341.
 Chandikatā, 208.
 Chambhitatta, 367.
- Jaṅghapesanika, °iya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 287).
 Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (°badhira) 413.
 Jaccabadhira, 413.
 Jambhanā, 352.
 Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (°maraṇa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294; 333 *fol.*, 426; (°abhibhūta) 12, 319; (°bhaya) 367.
 Jāgariyā, 244, 249.
 Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137 *fol.*; (°bhaya) 367.
 Jāpitattha, 324.
 Jigiyasanatā, 353.
 Jimhatā, 359.
- Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61, 263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268; (arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see* Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcaṅgika) 263; (caturāṅgika) 264; (tivaṅgika) 263, 265; (duvaṅgika) 264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara) 183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña°) 277 *fol.*
 Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.
- Ñāta, (anuñ°) 2; (uñ°) 2; (avañ°) 2.
 Ñāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Paṭisambhidā. (°sampayutta, *cc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 414 *fol.*; (°vatthu) 306-44; (micchā°) 392; (añ°) *see* Avijjā, Moha.
- Takkā, 86, 237, 356.
 Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.
 Tandi, 352.
 Taṇṭhāna, 332.
 Taṇhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365; (°uppādā, cattāro) 375; (cha °kāyā) 380; (rūpa°, sadda°, *cc.*) 104; (rūpa°, arūpa°) 365, 366; (nirodha°)

- 366; (taṇhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicaritāni) 392 *fol.*
- Tamāni (tīni) 367.
- Titthiya, 247.
- Tintiṇa, 351.
- Tiṇṇa (ut°, nit°) 256
- Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*
- Tīra (orima) 71 *fol.*
- Tejo (puñña°) 426. *See Dhātu.*
- Thambha, 350.
- Thambhitatta, 168.
- Thambheti (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*
- Thīna, 352. *See Kilesa, Nivaraṇa.*
- Thīyanā, 352.
- Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Dassāvī, 247.
- Dāna, 247, 422; (adinnā°) *see Sikkhāpada* (pañca). (°maya) 135, 325.
- Diṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (pañca) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccheda°), 340, 358, 365; (sassata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see Paññā, Magga*; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (anu°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°āsava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; (°sampanno, *opposite of* puthujjana, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṅga, &c.) 377; (dvāsatthi °gatāni) 400.
- Dukkha, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (āriyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ñāna) *see Paṭisambhidā* (attha°); (sayajkata, &c.) 376.
- Duccarita (tīni) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°samangin) 337.
- Dūre, 1 *fol.*
- Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; paṭhamakappika) 412.
- Domanassa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see Jhāna* (catuttha). (abhijjhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- Dovacassatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Dosa, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°, atṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
 Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Dhamma (suttaṃ, &c.) 294; (dhamme ñāṇaṃ) 293 *fol.*, 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°āyatana) 70, 72 *fol.*; (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta); (°cchanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372; (satta asad°) 383.
 Dhāmmā, 105, 228, 293, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassī) 199 *fol.*
 Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (atṭhārasa) 87-98, 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāna°) 85; (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāna°) 87, 89, 175, 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°, &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 336; (nānā° loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°) 404-7, 409-20.
 Dhiti, 211.
 Dhuratā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and see Vāyāma, Viriya.
 Nandī, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
 Napuṇsaka, 417.
 Namanā (ā°, panamanā, vi°, san°) 352.*
 Naya (nayaṃ neti) 329. C°: nayanasadisaṃ . . . haṇati peseti.
 Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nahānā, 352.
 Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 Nānattatā, 425.
 Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 *fol.*
 Nikāmalābhīn, 332.
 Nikāya (satta°) 137.
 Nicca, 335, 426.
 Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Niṭṭhuriya, 357.
 Nipaka, 426.
 Nipuna, 426.
 Nippesikatā, 353.

Nibbāna, 228; (°gāmini) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.

Nibbidā, 330.

Nibbedha, 330.

Nimitta, 193 *foll.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.

Nimmāna (issara°) 367.

Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.

Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63.

See also each Pañhāpucchaka.

Niyāma, 342.

Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka *and* Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324.

Niraya, 86, 337.

Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.

Nirodha, 99 *foll.*, 229.

Nissaraṇa, 247.

Nissita (viveka° . . . nirodha°) 229.

Nīvaraṇā, 43, 66, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.

Nīvaraṇiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.

Nekkhama (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *foll.*

Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.

Nemittikatā, 352.

Nerayika, 412 *foll.*

Thapanā, 352, 357; (aṭ°) 352, 357; (saṅ°) 352, 357.

Thāna (thānato) 335 *foll.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjāṭ°) 324, 353, 356.

Thiti, 208 *foll.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhammaṭ°) 334.

Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.

Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, *and passim.* (°ākāra) 135 *foll.*, 333.

Paccavekkhanā, 334.

Paccuppanna. *See* Atīta.

Paññatti, 295 *foll.*

Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *foll.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *foll.*, 325; (sampajañña) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhiññā) 331; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
- Paḍhāna (cattāri sammapp°) 105, 208-15; (°saykhārā) 216 *fol.*
- Paṭikuṭṭha (Buddha°) 246. *See reference s. Ācāra.*
- Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyuṭṭhāna, Saṃyojana (dasa).
- Paṭighāta, 387. -
- Paṭiccasamuppanna, 340, 362.
- Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāminī) 339.
- Paṭibāḷha, 338.
- Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
- Paṭivedha, 330.
- Paṭisambhidā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
- Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
- Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
- Paṇidhi, 425.
- Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hīna.
- Paṇḍara (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
- Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
- Pamāda, 350, 370.
- Payoga, 338.
- Parapiṭṭhimāṃsikatā, 353.
- Parāmaṭṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
- Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (silabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
- Parāmāsītā (sanditṭhi) 380.
- Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
- Paricca, 329.
- Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
- Parideva, 100, 137.
- Parinibbanti, 426.
- Pariṇāmi (vossagga°) 229.
- Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātu°, &c.) 409-11; (ā° paññā) 324.

- Pariyutṭhānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḷha, 329.
 Pariharaṇā, 358.
 Parihāniyā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*; A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, &c.) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*; (vedanāpaccaya) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhaṅga). *See* Bojjhaṅga (satta); (kāyap°, cittap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā, 246, 352. *Cf. reference s.* Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūrī, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhaṭṭyatā, *or* paribhaṭṭatā, 246. *Cf. reference s.* Ācāra.
 Pittivisaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappitīkā, appitīkā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā) 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicārā) 228; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisañkhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkhā, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
- Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335; (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samāṅgin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sampayutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.
- Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhatta *references.*
 Bāhira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika *references.*
 Bojjhaṅga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

- Bodhi (°pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: °pakkhikā.)
 Brahmācariya (°esanā) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmaṇa, 393 *fol.*, 422.
 Bhattasammada, 352.
 Bhabba, 341, 342.
 Bhaya (tīṇi) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; (°dassāvī) 244, 247.
 Bhava, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; (°tanhā) 101, 358, 365; (°rāga) *see* Anusaya. (°āsava) 364, 373; (vibhavatanhā) 101, 358, 365; (°esanā) 366; (°agga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma°) 137; (uppatti°) 137; (itibhavābhava) 375.
 Bhākuṭikā, 352.
 Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°maya) 135, 325; (°pāripurī) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325; (°anuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
 Bhikkhu (18 *explanations of*), 245, 246.
 Bhūta (mahā°). *See s. v.* (tathā°) 217; (yathā°) 335 *fol.*
 Bhūmaka, 340.
 Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 *and passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*
 Makkha, 357, 380, 389.
 Magga (atthagika) 104-6, 235-43; (pañcaṅgika) 110 *fol.*, 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum°) 145, 373; (°aṅga, °pariyāpanna) 106; (°samaṅgin) 328, 333; (°ārammaṇa, °hetuka, °adhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (uttama) 426; (suci°) 426.
 Macchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.
 Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.
 Majjhattatā, 230.
 Maññitāni (nava) 390.
 Mata, 2.
 Mattaññutā, 249, 360.
 Mada, 345, 350.
 Maddava, (a°) 359.
 Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (°paṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso) 373; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Manāpika, 380-2.
 Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (piti°) 227; (āyatanaṅ) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144; (°samphassajā) 7, 8; (°indriyaṅ) 87, 122;

- (°viññāṇaṃ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (°dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (°viññāṇadhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (°viññeyya) 14; (°padoso) 167; (°vilekko) 168; (°kamma) 208.
- Maṇḍanā, 351.
- Maṇḍana, 99 *fol.*; (°bhayaṃ) 367; (°mokko) 426.
- Malāni (tīṇi) 368; (nava purisa°) 389.
- Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and see Dhātu (catasso).
- Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. See also Anusaya, Kilesa. (o°, ati°, mānāti°, adhi°, asmi°, micchā°) 353-5.
- Mānasa, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā, 357, 361, 389.
- Māratta, 337.
- Māsācīta, 386. C = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Micchā (°āpatho) 145.
- Micchatta, 145; (atṭha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā, or °suppatā, °supyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta, 14, 429-30.
- Muti, 325, 328.
- Muditā. See Appamaññāyo.
- Muṭṭhasacca, 360, 373.
- Mūla (kusala°) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala°) 86, 361.
- Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. See Mettā.
- Mokha, 426.
- Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṃ) 362; (kiñcanaṃ, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89. Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga, 356; (°vihita) 324; (°kkhemo) 247.
- Yogā, yoganiya, see under Oghā, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha, 341.
- Rati (ā°, vi°, paṭivi°) 285 *fol.*; (a°) 352, 369.
- Raṇa (sa°, a°) 19 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
- Rāga (chanda°) 390; (nandi°) 101, 145; (rūpa°, arūpa°, 377; (kāma°, bhava°) see Saṃyojana (dasa).

- (= taṇhā) 145 *foll.*; (abhijjhā) 195; (= kiñcanaṃ, *&c.*) 368, 377; (°kkhayo) 73, 89; (sārāga) 145 *foll.*, *passim.*
- R u c i, 245, 325, 328.
- R ū p a (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each P a ṇ ṅ h ā p u c c h a k a.* (piya° sūta°) 101 *foll.*; (sabbay) 106; (jīvitindriyaṃ) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see N ā m a.* (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanay) 72, 100 *foll.*; (°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu) 406.
- R ū p i n, 123, 342 (*l e g e r ū p i*).
- R ū p i y a, 12, *n.* 3.
- L a p a n ā, 352.
- L ā b h a s a k k ā r a s i l o k a, 352 *foll.*
- L ā l a p a, 138.
- L i n a, 352, 373.
- L i n a t t a, 352, 373.
- L i y a n ā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.
- L o k a, 101 *foll.*, 193 *foll.*, 195 *foll.*, 340, 358, 374; (°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, *&c.*) 71 *foll.*; (nānādhātu) 339; (°dhammā, aṭṭha) 387; (brahma°) 421.
- L o k i y a, 12, 17 *foll.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436; (paññā) 322.
- L o k u t t a r a, 17 *foll.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *foll.*, 172, 179, 186, 203-5, 211, 229 *foll.*, 236 *foll.*, 296, 300.
- L o b h a, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402, 417, 419, 420.
- V a t t h u, 353; (cakkhu, *&c.*) 71 *foll.*; (dasa āghātavatthūni) 86; (ñāṇa°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391; (virodha°) 380.
- V a t t h u k a (uppanna°, *&c.*) 319; (micchādīṭṭhi) 392.
- V a ṭ ṭ a n ā (cittassa a°, an°) 373.
- V a v ā t t h ā p e t i, 193 *foll.*
- V ā c ā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.
- V ā t ā, 84.
- V ā y ā m a, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235; (viriyasambojjhaṅga) *see B o j j h a ṅ g a* (satta).
- V ā y a m a t i, 208-15.
- V i k i r a ṇ a, 358.
- V i k k h e p a, 373; (a°) 178 *foll.*, 231 *foll.*, 266 *foll.*, 279 *foll.*, 285 *foll.*
- V i c a y a (dhamma°). *See B o j j h a ṅ g a* (satta). (pa°), 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa°) 103; (sa°) 12 and *passim* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323. *See also* under Vitakka.
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sampayutta) 167. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa, Nīvaraṇa (pañca), Saṅyojana (dasa).
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu° . . . mano°) 10, 71 *foll.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, and *passim*; (°ñcāyatanā) *see* Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 136 *foll.*; (viññāṇe ñāṇa) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du°, su°) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, and *see* Saṅkappa (sammā) and Jhāna. (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 104; (ñāti°, &c.) 356; (akusala°) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa°) 12, 16, 434, and *passim*. (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323.
- Vidhā (tisso) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (*Cf.* M. i, 103; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccanīkasātata, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sīla°, ditṭhi°) 361.
- Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *foll.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ñāṇa) 295; (phalā°) 328, 392; (sukha°) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *foll.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhāvanā (yāthāvattha°) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto°) 86, 272 *foll.*, 344; (paññā°) 344; (micchā°) 392.
- Vimokha, 342; (aṭṭha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (ārabhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sambojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha°mūlāni) 380.
- Visamāni (tīpi) 368.
- Vihīṅsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; Avihīṅsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.

- Vihesā, 369.
 Vīmaṅsā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vūpakatṭha. See Upa°.
 Vedanaka, 419.
 Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *fol.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see s.r.r.*; (cakkhusamphas-
 sajā, &c.) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°anupassī)
 195 *fol.*; (vedanāya ñāṇaṃ) 294.
 Vera (pañca) 378.
 Vesiyā, 247.
 Vessa, 393 *fol.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vodāna, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 376; (atṭha) 387.
 Vyasaṇa, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyadhīyaka, 352.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°saññā) 363; Avyāpāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also*
 Gantha (cattāro).
 Sakkatta, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104
fol., 235 *fol.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjā-
 paccayā) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (sasaṅ-
 khārena) 164 *fol.*, 177, 285 *fol.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅyojana, 42, 64, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (tīni) 364; (satta) 383; (dasā) 377, 391 (ajjhatta,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sampayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅyojaniya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

- Saṅvacchara, 422-3.
 Saṅvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Saṅsaya, 168.
 Sæcca (cattāri) 99 foll., 401 foll.; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippaṭikulaṅ) 373; (idaṅ °abhini-
 veso) 374.
 Sañcetanā, 102, 104, 144, 285 foll.; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vacī°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetaṅgata, 144, and other Saṅkhāra references.
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 foll.
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
 Saññī (a° vādā, attha) 388; (saṅkhatā) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 foll., 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asañña°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 foll., 195 foll., 236 foll.; (°indriyaṅ) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 foll.; (°sambojjhaṅga). See Bojjhaṅga (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhataṅ, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Satimā, 193 foll. See also Jhāna (third).
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyaṅ) 123; (°pasādo) 170.
 Santike. See Dūre.
 Santuṭṭhitā (a°) 370.
 Sappanā (a°, pari°) 168.
 Sabhāgavutti (a°) 351.
 Samādhī, 217 foll., 332, 342; (°indriyaṅ) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vīmaṅsā°) 216 foll.; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 foll., 334; (sambojjhaṅga) see Bojjhaṅga (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342; (a-°saṅvattanika) 360,
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 foll.
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 foll.; (°kāri) 244, 250 foll.
 Samphassa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, and passim.
 Sambojjhaṅga. See Bojjhaṅgā (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallīna (a°) 227.
 Sākhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātacca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkhā (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Singa, 351.
 Singāratā, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. *Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sīla (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Sīlya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriyaṅ) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharanatā) 334; (sayanṅkata, &c.) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°samyuttā paññā) 324; (paṭisaṅvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhāna. *See* Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughāto, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallaṅ) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriyaṅ) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.

 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Hīna, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114,
126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hināy'āvattati) 388.

Hīlana, ohīlanā, 353-5.

Hīlita, 2.

Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and see each Pañhā-
pucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*;
(pubbe kata°) 367; (issaranimmāna°) 367; (vipāka°)
417; (hetumhi ñāṇaṇ) see Paṭisambhidā.
(°phalaṇ) see ditto. (manussā, &c., sahetukā) 414
fol.; (a°) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[*The errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgatā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamaśukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṅ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaṅ); 35 (pahātabbahaṭṭuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmaṭṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyathidaṅ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtaṅ); 88 (jivhāviññāṅ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamaṇārammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsava); 94, l. 25 (saṅyojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicāraṅ); 107 (taṅhā); 111, l. 2 (avaśesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhaṇi-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nīvaraṇasaṃpayuttaṅ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātanasaṃmitindriyaṅ); 133, last line (apariyāpannā); 138 (paridevitaṅ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetasamphassaṅ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicāraṅ); 171 (jhāṅ); 172 (kusalamūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanahaṭṭuko); 180 (vipākaṅ . . . sotaviññāṅ); 181 (yaṅ yaṅ vā, also title: -saṅkhāramūlakaṅ); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaśacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicāraṅ); 184, n. 2 (Aśyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṅ); 199, n. 4 (°pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvaṇāpāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (pagganhātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhānaṃ); 215 (Niyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsavā); 226 (title; iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tājā . . . tājā); 256 (viññāṇadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāṇadhātu and sampayuttaṃ); 277 (mettāyitattaṃ); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicāraṇaṃ); 285 (pāṇātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāṇasampayuttaṃ); 290 (veramaṇi); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicāra . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā-); 318 (sihanādaṃ); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaṃ); 329 (sa-uttaraṃ); 339 (nānādhātuṃ); 342 (rūpī); 344 (sihanādaṃ); 350, 354 (uṇṇāmo); 361 (avijjālaṅgī); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlāni); 381 (sāyaggāramatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (neva-saññi-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ṇ, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpaṃ); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇaṃ); 77, l. 12 (saṃyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaṃ); 108 (dukkhaṃ); 109 (kilesānaṃ); 123 (saddhindriyaṃ); 135 (vacisaṅkhāro); 144 (sañcetayitattaṃ); 153 (viññāṇaṃ); 164 (cittajaṃ); 201 (upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa); 204 (dandhābhīñṇaṃ); 219 (vīmaṃsā, twice); 268 (pañcaṅgikaṃ); 310, 311 (uppannā; paccuppannā); 319 (apacayaḡāminī); 321 (Pañcannaṃ, dhammaṃ); 331 (viññāṇapañcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānaṇā); 375 (ditṭhupādānaṃ); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṃ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisaṅkhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (khandho); 81 (pahātabbahetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaṃ); 280 (mettāsahagataṃ); 290 (ñāṇavippayuttaṃ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavāḷaṃ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatṭhā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaṃ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tīṇi); 144 (paṇḍaraṃ); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ);

257 (paṭhamaya); 269, 270, 271 (ṭhapetvā); 306 (asaṅ-
kilitṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atṭhānañ, thānato); 330, 375
(ṭhapetvā); 349 (Atṭhakaya); 353 (obhānā); 358, 359
(ditṭhigataya); 407 (tīni).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atṭhimiñjā.
 „ 86, „ paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads °vattī).
 „ 86, „ āghātavattḥūsu.
 „ 86, „ dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 „ 92, „ ahetukā.
 „ 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 „ 94, l. 20, „ siyā:
 „ 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 „ 102, „ manosamphasso.
 „ 106, „ sammāsaṅkappo.
 „ 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 „ 113, l. 7 „ „ Dve saccā.
 „ 119, read samutṭhānānuparivattino (twice).
 „ 171, „ etassa.
 „ 183, „ Yasmiṅ.
 „ 233, „ cittasaṅsatṭhā.
 „ 251, dele note 2.
 „ 253, read padoso.
 „ 253, „ liyitattaya (B: liy° always).
 „ 262, „ Yo.
 „ 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 „ 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 „ 272, read Catasso.
 „ 283, „ upādinnupā-.
 „ 286, close up veramaṇī.
 „ 286, read velā.
 „ 287, last line, close up -ṭhā nā.
 „ 294, 299, read paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.
 „ 295, read niruttipaṭisambhidā.
 „ 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 „ 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 „ 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 „ 338, „ nirayaṅ.
 „ 342, „ pacceti, jhāyī.
 „ 343, „ anekavihitaya.
 „ 349, „ saṅyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 „ 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 „ 368, read adukkhamasukhaya.

- Page 368, read mohakasāvo.
 " 373, " saccavippaṭikulena (K: °kūlena).
 " 377, " kaṅkhati after sayghe.
 " 387, " maññasīti?
 " 393, *del* repetition of yathā so suddo . . . vā.
 " 396, read manusso siyan ti vā.
 " 402. " bhāvisatindriyāni.
 " 426, " bhāventi.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikatay.
 ,, 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads cātukamyatā.

THE END





Digitized with financial assistance from
Shri Brihad Bhartiya Samaj
on 20 February, 2020

